

## Unit 7

## Technology and the future

## Vocabulary

advice	نصيحة	famous	مشهور	pull	يجذب
agree	يوافق	formal	رسمي	push	يدفع
air	الهواء	future	مستقبل	real	حقيقي
allow	يسمح	good for	صالح لـ	reason	سبب
app	تطبيق	have a headache	لديه صداع	regards	تحيات
bad for	سئ لـ	heading	عنوان	reply	يرد
be addicted to	مدمن لـ .....	headphones	سماعات الأذن	research	بحث
believe	يعتقد	health	الصحة	resources	موارد
benefits	فوائد	hearing	السمع	results	نتائج
businesses	أعمال	helicopter	هليكوبتر	robot	إنسان آلي
by mistake	بالخطأ	hope	أمل - يأمل	save time	يوفر وقت
check	يفحص	horrible	فظيع	screen	شاشة
choice	اختيار	hurt	يؤلم - يؤذي	shop	يتسوق
climate	مناخ	illness	مرض	shopping	تسوق
coat	بلاطو	improve	يحسن	sincerely	باخلاص
connection	صلة	invent	يخترع	social media	تواصل اجتماعي
cool	رائع - جذاب	invention	اختراع	solar panel	ألواح شمسية
copy	ينسخ - نسخة	language	لغة	space	فضاء
cost	يكلف	laugh	يضحك	speed	سرعة
damage	تلف	lever	رافعة \ مقبض	suddenly	فجأة
dangers	مخاطر	look like	يشبه	technology	تكنولوجيا
debate	مناظرة	machine	آلة	text	يرسل
delivery	توصيل	model	نموذج	thought	تكفير
describe	يصف	motorbike	دراجة بخارية	title	عنوان
description	وصف	necessary	ضروري	translate	يترجم
disagree	لا يوافق	order	يأمر - يطلب	translation	ترجمة
disappear	يختفي	owe to	يستدين لـ	transport	النقل
drop	يسقط	planets	كواكب	view	منظر
electricity	كهرباء	pollute	يلوث	warm	دافئ
expert	خبير	pollution	تلوث	wheel	عجلة
explore	يستكشف	predict	يتنبأ	wings	أجنحة
faithfully	باخلاص	prediction	تنبؤ	wish	يتمنى



## Exercises on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- My friend wants to have GPS ..... on his mobile.  
 a computer      b lap      c app      d ape
- 2- These headphones can translate a language ..... another language  
 a in      b on      c from      d into
- 3- The ..... can fly without wings.  
 a bike      b helicopter      c taxi      d car
- 4- The men tried to ..... the bus but they couldn't move it.  
 a push      b bunch      c brush      d fly
- 5- I want to ..... shopping on foot .  
 a do      b visit      c go      d pass
- 6- What ..... is the helicopter ? -It flies 200 km an hour  
 a fast      b speedy      c speed      d late
- 7- I don't want to spend my time .....  
 a travel      b travelled      c travels      d travelling
- 8- Miss Abeer would prefer ..... a new mobile.  
 a have      b having      c to have      d has
- 9- I can ..... at home and buy the things I want in a few minutes  
 a stay      b travel      c go      d walk
- 10- I will wait for the ..... of my shopping.  
 a deliver      b delivery      c receiver      d device
- 11- Shopping online can affect other ..... in cities.  
 a busy      b puzzles      c quizzes      d businesses
- 12- What can ..... you do your online shopping ?  
 a make      b do      c allow      d spend
- 13- Which ..... do you use most , Facebook or Twitter?  
 a app      b device      c equipment      d set
- 14- Egypt has a lot of water ..... such as The Red sea .  
 a resources      b rubbish      c rivers      d lakes
- 15- Recycling can help us get rid of .....  
 a invention      b production      c pollution      d shopping
- 16- The horse can run at the ..... of a car .  
 a speed      b fast      c quick      d quickly
- 17- My head hurts me badly , I have a nasty .....  
 a colic      b cold      c flu      d headache
- 18- Pull this ..... to start the machine .  
 a liver      b lever      c level      d door
- 19- Some teenagers say ..... things on Facebook which annoy us.  
 a horrible      b nice      c cool      d good
- 20- How many planets are there in ..... ?  
 a room      b space      c pace      d replace



## Exercises on language

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Roquia ..... 6 years old next year .  
 a will be                      b is                      c is going to be                      d will be being
- 2- I hope my sister ..... her next exam .  
 a passes                      b is passing                      c is going to pass                      d will pass
- 3- I am sure it ..... next Friday.  
 a rains                      b is going to rain                      c is raining                      d will rain
- 4- We ..... football tomorrow .  
 a play                      b are going to play                      c will play                      d are playing
- 5- In the future , we ..... be able to travel by rocket.  
 a are                      b would                      c could                      d will
- 6- If you study hard . you .....  
 a succeed                      b will succeed                      c are succeeding                      d succeeded
- 7- If it ..... tomorrow , I will stay at home .  
 a rain                      b will rain                      c rains                      d rained
- 8- I shall visit you ..... I have time.  
 a if                      b of                      c off                      d by
- 9- If I .....a lot of money,I will help the poor.  
 a do                      b have                      c to be                      d be
- 10- We will play football ..... we are free .  
 a why                      b when                      c where                      d how
- 11- If you get full marks, I ..... you a bike .  
 a why                      b when                      c where                      d how
- 12- What ..... I do if I make mistakes ?  
 a should                      b did                      c have                      d had
- 13- If you are ill , you should ..... to your doctor.  
 a goes                      b going                      c to go                      d go
- 14- If you are tired , you ..... go to bed.  
 a will                      b should                      c make                      d might
- 15- You ..... make noise if your father is asleep .  
 a should                      b will                      c could                      d shouldn't
- 16- What invention ..... we see in the near future ?  
 a do                      b will                      c would                      d are
- 17- I think the headphones ..... us in the future.  
 a helps                      b will help                      c helped                      d has helped
- 18- I predict that we ..... flying motorbikes in 20 years' time.  
 a 'll have                      b have                      c 're having                      d had
- 19- You should always ..... healthy food.  
 a eats                      b eating                      c to eat                      d eat
- 20- You should .....always ready for the exams.  
 a do                      b have                      c to be                      d be



## Test on unit 7

### **1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d**

1- Omer's favourite hobby is.....

- a** writing                      **b** reading                      **c** singing                      **d** drawing

2- Omer's ..... loves nature.

- a** brother                      **b** sister                      **c** father                      **d** mother

3- Omer usually play game on his.....

- a** TV                      **b** mobile                      **c** laptop                      **d** book

4- Omer doesn't like .....

- a** writing                      **b** reading                      **c** singing                      **d** drawing

### **2-Finish the following dialogue:**

**Omer and Ahmed are talking about the most important invention**

**Omar** :Hello Ahmed, ( 1 ) ..... ?

**Ahmed** : Hi Omer . I think the internet

**Omar** : Do you often use the Internet?

**Ahmed** : (2).....

**Omar** : (3).....?

**Ahmed** :I first use it 4 years ago.

**Omar** : Do you think that the Internet will replace Libraries?

**Ahmed** : (4).....

**Omar** : ( 5 ) ....., too?

**Ahmed** : Of course , no. I think we always need teachers .

### **2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )**

**Omer asks Ahmed about his opinion of modern technology**

**Omer** : ..... ?

**Ahmed** : I think it has made life easier.

**Yara thinks that English is easier than French**

**Yara** : I thinks that English is easier than French.

**Rana** : .....

### **3-Read the following passage and answer the questions**

One day, Zeina went for a walk in the park. Suddenly she saw a huge cat which was smiling and looking at her. Zeina was frightened and ran away from the cat quickly , but the cat chased her. Zeina ran behind a tree which had a bin next to it .She picked up the bin and hit the cat hard. But the cat didn't stop chasing her. Suddenly Zeina saw a tap with a hose on it .She sprayed the cat with water in its face , so the cat ran away . Zeina was smiling happily , but she was in her bedroom. It was only a dream.



❑ **A) Answer the following questions:**

1- Did Zeina really see the cat? Why?

.....

2- What was smiling and looking at Zeina?

.....

3- How did Zeina hit the cat?

.....

❑ **B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :**

4- There was a ..... next to a tree.

a flower

b hen

c mouse

d bin

5- When Zeina saw the huge cat, she was .....

a surmised

b frightened

c happy

d pleased

6- Ran away means .....

a slept

b died

c escaped

d finished



**5-Choose the correct answer from a , b ,c or d**

1. Do you think that it will be easier to.....from Arabic to English next term?

a translate

b translation

c predict

d prediction

2. My mother always.....the shopping on Fridays.

a goes

b does

c makes

d looks

3. You can.....money when you buy from that shop. Things are cheaper in it.

a save

b waste

c lose

d stay

4. The .....can help you listen to music on the bus .

a headphone

b robot

c screen

d robot

5. The internet is a useful.....

a invent

b invention

c predict

d prediction

6. The social .....websites help us communicate with our friends easily .

a means

b technology

c mobiles

d media

7. Too much watching screens can be .....for your eyes .

a good

b bad

c nice

d wonderful

8. My teacher advised me not to.....my time.

a waist

b lose

c miss

d waste

9. The.....can help us clean our homes

a carrot

b robot

c headphone

d rocket

10. Sugar .....in water if you stir it .

a appears

b disappears

c looks

d solves



**5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:**

1- If you..... (save) money, you won't regret.

2- If you .....( listens ) to too much loud music, you get a headache.

3- If you..... ( not / do ) any exercise, you be healthy.

4- What..... (you will ) do , if you win 2000000 LE ?



**6-Write a paragraph of about 90 words on:**

**Modern technology**



## Unit 8

## You are what you eat

## Vocabulary

salty	مملح	taste	يتذوق	relax	يهدهأ
snack	وجبة خفيفة	bones	عظام	pepper	فلفل
spicy	لاذع	unusual	غير عادي	spinach	سبانخ
energy	الطاقة	beat	يضرب	falafel	فلافل
sweet	حلو	fry	يقلى	sweet potato	بطاطا
juicy	كثير العصارة	smell	يشم	art	الرسم - الفن
allergy	حساسية	pour	يصب	amount	كمية
fast food	طعام سريع	serve	يقدم	upset	قلق - يزعج
delicious	لذيذ	hungry	جوعان	revise	يراجع
chips	شيبسي	I am full	انا شبعان	explain	يشرح
netball	كرة شبكة	rice pudding	ارز بلبن	own	يمتلك
spices	توابل	boil	يغلى	painting	الرسم
vegetables	خضار	watermelon	بطيخة	draw	يرسم
olives	زيتون	heat	يسخن	perhaps	ربما
nuts	مكسرات	chop	يقطع	sort	نوع
offer	يقدم	century	قرن	island	جزيرة
plates	اطباق	humans	البشر	main	اساسي
teenager	مراهق	quiz	نغز	unfortunately	لسوء الحظ
type	نوع	allergic	حساس	topic	موضوع
athletics	العب قوي	bowl	سلطانية	surprise	مفاجأة
add	يضيف	fork	شوكة	introduce	يقدم
grapes	عنب	omelette	اوملتيت	furthermore	بالإضافة
practise	يمارس	fridge	ثلاجة	point	نقطة
describe	يصف	butter	زبدة	situation	موقف
oven	فرن	onions	بصل	expensive	غالي
dairy	منتجات ألبان	knife	سكينة	Philippines	الفلبين
products	منتجات	call	ينادي	morocco	المغرب
recipe	وصفة	ground	الأرض	japan	اليابان
protein	بروتين	diet	رجيم	Senegal	السنغال
sense	حاسة	balance	توازن	Britain	بريطانيا
instructions	تعليمات	advice	نصيحة	Malaysia	ماليزيا
fresh	طازج	reason	سبب	India	الهند



## Exercises on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Before exams , you should always eat ..... food.  
 a healthy                      b filthy                      c dirty                      d unhealthy
- 2- What should you eat if you are ..... ?  
 a hunger                      b hungry                      c angry                      d thirsty
- 3- You can choose nuts or fruit ..... of sweets.  
 a instead                      b inside                      c outside                      d still
- 4- While studying , I take ten – ..... break .  
 a minute                      b minutes                      c minutes'                      d minute's
- 5- Ahmed is fat , he should ..... some exercise .  
 a give                      b make                      c does                      d do
- 6- I will stay ..... tonight to finish my work.  
 a up                      b on                      c in                      d at
- 7- We love to eat Samosas for a snack ..... hot tea  
 a for                      b about                      c with                      d within
- 8- I wouldn't like to eat rice pudding. I am really .....  
 a empty                      b hungry                      c thirsty                      d full
- 9- I really want to thank you ..... your last email.  
 a for                      b of                      c in                      d about
- 10- There are a few types ..... cakes that have nuts in them.  
 a in                      b of                      c about                      d for
- 11- We should eat food which gives us a lot of .....  
 a allergy                      b energy                      c allergic                      d Algeria
- 12- My mother cooks most of our food in the .....  
 a over                      b oven                      c fridge                      d table
- 13- do you always eat ..... between meals.  
 a snacks                      b lunch                      c supper                      d dinner
- 14- Which is the most ..... dish with the Egyptians?  
 a popular                      b good                      c bad                      d nice
- 15- He died ..... 70.  
 a age                      b in the age                      c aged                      d old
- 16- Dairy products like milk and cheese help us to have strong .....  
 a hair                      b lips                      c bones                      d nose
- 17- A lot of sugar is bad for your .....  
 a hair                      b cheeks                      c legs                      d teeth
- 18- ..... food is always healthy.  
 a Fresh                      b Salty                      c Sugary                      d Spicy
- 19- This food has no taste. .... some salt to it .  
 a Add                      b Take                      c Cook                      d See
- 20- Could you heat some butter in a frying ..... ?  
 a plate                      b dish                      c pan                      d bin



## Exercises on language

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- There are too ..... people at the station, so it's crowded.  
 a much                      b few                      c many                      d little
- 2- I can't go to the cinema today because I have too ..... work.  
 a little                      b many                      c few                      d much  
 I know ..... people in Cairo, not many.  
 a two few                      b many                      c much                      d too little
- 3- She's got too ..... money, so she can't buy the camera.  
 a much                      b few                      c little                      d many
- 4- Ali spends ..... time with his cousins.  
 a many                      b too many                      c few                      d a lot of
- 5- She hasn't ..... furniture in her room.  
 a too few                      b much                      c many                      d few
- 6- He drinks tea with ..... sugar.  
 a a little                      b a few                      c many                      d few
- 7- There are too ..... people.  
 a much                      b little                      c lots of                      d many
- 8- How ..... money do you need?  
 a many                      b few                      c much                      d long
- 9- Can I have some ..... tea, please.  
 a much                      b most                      c many                      d more
- 10- I know a ..... words of French .  
 a few                      b much                      c less                      d many
- 11- You shouldn't eat too ..... sweets.  
 a much                      b many                      c little                      d lot
- 12- Here is some useful ..... to help you revise for exams.  
 a advice                      b advise                      c advising                      d advices
- 13- I like eating ..... grapes and bananas.  
 a much                      b little                      c a lot                      d lots of
- 14- Have you got ..... money to buy new clothes?  
 a few                      b many                      c enough                      d some
- 15- My sister eats ..... meat than me .  
 a many                      b a lot                      c fewer                      d less
- 16- Would you like ..... more rice pudding? -No ,thank., I am full .  
 a some                      b any                      c many                      d a few
- 17- Do you need ..... cup of coffee?  
 a a                      b some                      c many                      d few
- 18- They'll finish answering the exam in ..... time. It is very easy.  
 a many                      b a little                      c a few                      d much
- 19- ..... eat too much fats  
 a Never                      b Does                      c Do                      d Didn't
- 20- Always ..... fresh food and vegetables.  
 a eat                      b eats                      c eating                      d ate



## Test on unit 8

### 1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

- 1- Dad is good at.....  
 a swimming      b football      c riding      d basketball
- 2- Mum's.....are delicious.  
 a foods      b cookies      c salads      d cakes
- 3- My.....likes making things.  
 a dad      b mum      c sister      d brother
- 4- Dad likes.....  
 a sports      b salad      c cooking      d fishing

### 2-Finish the following dialogue:

- Ahmed : ( 1 ) ..... ?  
 Father : You should eat healthy food .  
 Ahmed : ( 2 ) ..... ?  
 Father : Healthy food contains proteins , vitamins , fats and carbohydrates.  
 Ahmed : I think fats are not healthy.  
 Father : Yes but you ( 3 ) .....  
 Ahmed : Should I eat amounts of fruit and vegetables?  
 Father : ( 4 ) .....  
 Ahmed : What are dairy products ?  
 Father : ( 5 ) .....

### 2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )

1. Omer : Why is eating nuts useful before exams ?  
 Ahmed : .....
2. Ali : .....?  
 Maher : Ahmed will win the race because he practise really well.

### 3-Read the following passage and answer the questions

Most people have three meals every day; breakfast, lunch and dinner. They eat these meals at known times; in the morning, in the afternoon and in the evening. But in fact most of **them** don't care about what they should eat for each meal. Doctors say that healthy food is very important, and people should eat lots of fruits and vegetables. People should not eat too many cakes. Doctors advise people to drink a lot of water and milk every day and not to have too many sugar drinks. To keep healthy, doctors advise people not to stay at home all the time. They should go for walks, do exercise or practise any sport.

#### A) Answer the following questions:

- 1- What should people eat and drink to keep healthy?  
 .....
- 2- How many meals are there in the day?  
 .....
- 3- What do doctors advise people not to do?  
 .....



□ **B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :**

- 4- The underlined word "them" refers to .....  
 a doctors      b people      c fruits      d meals
- 5- ..... people care about food.  
 a All      b Many      c Few      d No
- 6- Doctors say that people should not eat too many .....  
 a cakes      b vegetables      c fruits      d drinks



**4-Choose the correct answer from a , b ,c or d**

- 1- There are a few oranges left.....you like some? "Yes, please".  
 a Did      b Were      c Do      d Would
- 2- Children like eating hawawshi because it is .....  
 a sweet      b juicy      c delicious      d terrible
- 3- She always chops tomatoes and vegetables to .....salad.  
 a do      b make      c keep      d pour
- 4- The healthiest .....you can eat is fruit.  
 a nap      b snake      c snack      d snap
- 5- Although fast food is delicious , it is .....  
 a healthy      b wealth      c wealthy      d unhealthy
- 6- Eggs , meat and lentils contain .....  
 a vitamins      b proteins      c fats      d carbohydrates
- 7- I don't like eating fish because I am .....to it.  
 a allergic      b energetic      c energy      d allergy
- 8- Many people like eating sweets which includes .....in them.  
 a not      b lot      c net      d nuts
- 9- Don't .....too much salt to the food as it is unhealthy.  
 a add      b put      c pour      d heat
- 10- In summer we like eating watermelons as they are .....fruit.  
 a salty      b spicy      c juicy      d fatty



**5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:**

- 1- You should not eat just..... ( much ) sweets
- 2- Would you like to eat..... ( any ) fruit ?
- 3- We have got..... ( little ) money than you. You should lend us.
- 4- Mohammed eats..... ( many ) chocolate so he becomes ill .



**6-Write a paragraph about of 90 words on:**  
**( Unusual food you have tried )**

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....



## Unit 9

## Watch listen and make

## Vocabulary

script	نص	pottery	أنية فخار	guess	يخمن
costumes	أزياء	stone	حجر	a blog	منشور
make-up	مكياج	textile	نسيج	events	أحداث
scenery	منظر	statue	تمثال	newspaper	جريدة
show	يعرض	join	يلتحق	fall	يقع
acting	تمثيل	colourful	ملون	hide	يخفي
musical	موسيقى	chart	رسم بياني	leave	يغادر
instrument	آلة	preference	تفضيل	local	محلي
cool	رائع	orchestra	فرقة	international	دولي
cartoon	كارتون	musician	موسيقيار	boring	ممل
art	الفن	reporter	مراسل	invite	يدعو
century	قرن	wonder	يتعجب	invitation	دعوة
view	منظر - رأي	hug	حضان	actions	أحداث
sculpture	تمثال	blind	أعمى	adventure	مغامرة
free	مجانا	deaf	أصم	request	طلب
recommend	يوصى	braille	طريقة برايل	offer	يقدم - عرض
review	مقالة نقدية	proud of	فخوري	escape	يهرب
area	منطقة	radio	إذاعة	theme park	ملاهي
portrait	لوحة	disabled	عاجز	star	نجم
ability	قدرة	skills	مهارات	reviewer	ناقد
activities	أنشطة	classical	كلاسيكي	conversation	محادثة
damage	يتلف	wheelchair	كرسي	party	حفلة
club	نادي	include	بشمل	normal	عادي
photograph	صورة	interview	مقابلة	complete	يكمل
calligraphy	فن الخط	lights	إشارات	Jurassic	عصر جوراسي
sew	يخيط	traffic	مرور	scary	مخيف
artist	رسام	stairs	سلالم	present	يقدم
islamic	إسلامي	transport	النقل	presentation	تقديم
paint	يرسم	public	العام	machine	آلة
fire fighter	رجل إطفاء	objects	أشياء	recycle	يعيد تدوير
a play	مسرحية	shout	يصيح	land	تهبط
drama	دراما	imagine	يتخيل	fires	حرائق
theatre	مسرح	introduction	مقدمة	summary	ملخص
a hall	صالة	list	قائمة	hidden	مخفي
concert	حفلة موسيقى	difficulty	صعوبة	ideas	أفكار
program	برنامج	recently	حديثاً	bring	يحضر
clay	صلصال	relationship	علاقة	ride	يركب



## Exercises on Vocabulary

**Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:**

- 1- Playing the ..... is my favourite hobby.  
 a cello                      b stamps                      c chess                      d football
- 2- The violin is one of the musical .....  
 a tools                      b machines                      c instruments                      d astronauts
- 3- We need someone to sew the .....  
 a costumes                      b customs                      c cosmetics                      d colours
- 4- This portrait was painted by a great .....  
 a art                      b artist                      c farmer                      d teacher
- 5- I can play chess with foreigners .....  
 a on air                      b online                      c off line                      d on desk
- 6- I can ..... nice photos with my mobile.  
 a make                      b write                      c take                      d do
- 7- My father used to ..... the guitar .  
 a do                      b play                      c make                      d give
- 8- She has got a new sewing machine to ..... our clothes.  
 a saw                      b so                      c say                      d sew
- 9- To me playing the piano is more exciting than playing the .....  
 a trumpet                      b ball                      c goal                      d art
- 10- You have to pay to enter the museum but it is ..... for the kids.  
 a money                      b dollars                      c free                      d busy
- 11- My son ..... how to play chess.  
 a knows                      b leaves                      c gets                      d gives
- 12- The students who are good at ..... can take part in the play .  
 a act                      b acting                      c actor                      d actress
- 13- I can't play music but I can paint ..... for the play.  
 a sins                      b since                      c play                      d scenery
- 14- We always go to the ..... to play with my friends.  
 a club                      b cup                      c class                      d room
- 15- My son enjoyed playing with children ..... his age.  
 a on                      b of                      c off                      d over
- 16- Tourists from all ..... the world visit The Egyptian Museum.  
 a over                      b of                      c off                      d on
- 17- I started taking nice ..... on a school trip.  
 a potato                      b sweet potato                      c photographs                      d Pluto
- 18- We went on a school trip to ..... park.  
 a painting                      b theme                      c pay                      d art
- 19- There are ..... of famous Egyptian in the museum .  
 a portraits                      b ports                      c parties                      d cartoon
- 20- You should decide ..... your goal to achieve it .  
 a on                      b to                      c of                      d about



## Exercises on language

**Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:**

- 1- Can you ..... me?  
 a helped                      b help                      c to help                      d helping
- 2- I can read English but I ..... know the meaning of each word.  
 a can                      b could                      c can't                      d couldn't
- 3- My little son ..... able to spell difficult words in English.  
 a can                      b is                      c are                      d were
- 4- I'd rather ..... a comic film.  
 a watching                      b to watch                      c watched                      d watch
- 5- She can ..... the drum.  
 a play                      b to play                      c plays                      d playing
- 6- Are you ..... to climb this mountain ?  
 a enable                      b able                      c ability                      d capable
- 7- I don't ..... how to play the violin.  
 a no                      b know                      c knew                      d known
- 8- Do you know ..... to make tea the English way?  
 a what                      b when                      c how                      d where
- 9- I prefer watching films to ..... to the theme park.  
 a go                      b going                      c went                      d on going
- 10- I suggest that he ..... our place immediately .  
 a leaves                      b left                      c leave                      d leaving
- 11- I recommend ..... the zoo.  
 a visit                      b should visit                      c visiting                      d to visit
- 12- I don't know if I ..... answer this question, can you?  
 a how to                      b can't                      c able to                      d can
- 13- Is this doctor able ..... my illness?  
 a to cure                      b cure                      c curing                      d to curing
- 14- They ..... able to do that test, it's very difficult.  
 a don't                      b haven't                      c aren't                      d wasn't
- 15- You are the best at writing, ..... you write the script?  
 a can                      b are                      c is                      d does
- 16- Roquia and I ..... how to sew costumes.  
 a know                      b knows                      c known                      d knowing
- 17- I'm able to draw and paint, but I ..... how to do calligraphy  
 a am not able                      b don't know                      c doesn't know                      d can't
- 18- A film star has the ..... to act well.  
 a enable                      b able                      c ability                      d capable
- 19- She is ..... cook our lunch on her own.  
 a enable                      b able                      c ability                      d capable
- 20- I want to know ..... to play the trumpet.  
 a what                      b when                      c how                      d where



## Test on unit 9

### **1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d**

1- Where did you go yesterday ?

**a** post office

**b** market

**c** chemist's

**d** hospital

2- What did you buy ?

**a** some meat

**b** some medicine

**c** stamps

**d** oranges

3- How much did you pay ?

**a** ten pounds

**b** 200 pounds

**c** fifty pounds

**d** five pounds

4- Who was ill ?

**a** My father

**b** My mother

**c** My little sister

**d** My brother

### **2-Finish the following dialogue:**

Omer asks Khaled how to achieve the best results at exams

Omer : ( 1 ) .....

Khaled : Sure, I'll tell you.

Omer : Ok. I'm listening.

Khaled : You shouldn't( 2 ) .....

Omer : ( 3 ) .....

Khaled : You should( 4 ) .....

Omer : Thank you.

### **2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )**

Radwa : .....

Aya : Not at all

Kamal : Can I help you?

Omar : .....

### **3-Read the following passage and answer the questions**

There was a man who had a lot of money. He decided to put all his money in a hole at the bottom of his garden. Every week, the man took out his money to look at it. One day, a thief saw the man looking at his money. That night, the thief took it all. When the man realised this the next day, he shouted. His neighbours quickly came round and he told them about his problem. "Have you been using the money?" a neighbour asked. "No, I only looked at it," he replied.

"Then you should look in the hole again," said the neighbour. "It will do you just as much good."

#### ☐ **A) Answer the following questions:**

1. Why do you think the man put his money in a hole?

.....

2. What has the man been doing with the money?

.....

3. Why did the neighbours come round quickly?

.....



**B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :**

4. Where is the money now?

a in the hole

b in a different garden.

c thief has it

d the neighbours have it

5. The underlined word " it " refers to .....

a the man

b the hole

c the money

d the garden

6. Why does the neighbour say " It will do you just as much good "?

a Because money is not important if you don't use it.

d Because he will never find the thief.

b Because he might find it if he looks again.

c Because he will feel better if he looks again.

**4-Choose the correct answer from a , b ,c or d**

1- The teacher chose Yara to ..... in the new play.

a make

b do

c write

d act

2- I like walking along the Nile to see the beautiful .....

a rubbish

b scenery

c pollution

d traffic

3- I went to my brother's school party and the pupils wore nice .....

a photos

b scripts

c costumes

d statues

4- My teacher teaches me to ..... the cymbals .

a do

b play

c make

d give

5- The piano is a musical .....

a instrument

b tool

c machine

d tone

6- This song is composed by a great .....

a waiter

b assistant

c musician

d music

7- I'd rather go to the ..... to watch a play.

a cinema

b museum

c market

d theatre

8- My mother has bought a new ..... machine .

a sawing

b sewing

c swing

d sowing

9- He lost his eyesight when he was two years and became .....

a deaf

b dumb

c blind

d disable

10- You can't ..... photos here. It is a military area .

a take

b make

c do

d give

**5-Correct the word between brackets**

1- My father..... ( able ) to climb the mountain.

2- Egypt knows..... ( why ) to overcome its economic problems.

3- I can .....( to play ) music.

4- I 'd like .....( watched ) a new film.

**6-Write a paragraph about of 90 words on:**

**A review of Jurassic World Jurassic World**



## Unit 10

## We are what we wear

## Vocabulary

clothes	ملابس	popular	محبوب	shop window	نافذة محل
accessories	ملحقات	wear	يرتدي	toy	لعبة
describe	يصف	cost	يكلف - تكلفة	own	يمتلك
description	وصف	grow	يزرع - ينمو	gloves	قفاز
comfortable	مريح	smart	أنيق - ذكي	plants	نباتات
loose	واسع - فضفاض	cheap	رخيص	soil	التربة
colourful	ملون	similar	متشابه	government	حكومة
amount	كمية	tight	محكم - ضيق	produce	ينتج
striped	مقلم	light	خفيف	origin	اصل
scarf	ايشارب	heavy	ثقل	quality	جودة -
traditional	تقليدي	a belt	حزام	bamboo	خيرزان
size	مقاس - حجم	leather	جلد	greener	أكثر خضرة
style	طراز - اسلوب	until	حتى	scientific	علمي
relaxed	مستريح	although	مع ان	process	عملية
probably	من المحتمل	simple	بسيط	break off	ينقطع
special	خاص	necklace	عقد	lend	يسلف - يقرض
meal	وجبة	a flat	شقة	borrow	يستلف - يستعير
a bit	قليلا	chemicals	مواد كيميائية	trainers	حذاء رياضي
dress	فستان - يلبس	casual	غير رسمي	basket	سلة
outside	خارج	environment	البيئة	material	مادة خام
protect	يحمي	industry	الصناعة	result	نتيجة
warm	دافئ	luxury	ترف - فاخرة	price	السعر
occasion	مناسبة	crops	محاصيل	fit	مناسب - لائق
jewellery	مجوهرات	perfect	متقن - تام	customer	زبون
sports	الرياضة	pick	يقطف	shopkeeper	بائع
strange	غريب	hard	صلب - صعب	pretty	جميل - ظريف
electric	كهربائي	soft	ناعم - رقيق	extra	إضافي
wooden	خشبي	a uniform	زي	advert	إعلان
objects	أشياء	wedding	زفاف	include	يتضمن
a present	هدية	amazing	مدهش	imperfect	غير متقن
clothing	ملبس	discuss	يناقض	care for / about	يهتم بـ
sheet	ملاية	a factory	مصنع	a pair of	زوج من
ancient	قديم	member	فرد - عضو	tools	أدوات



## Exercise on Vocabulary

**Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:**

- 1- These are the types ..... clothes I usually wear.  
 a of                      b on                      c by                      d off
- 2- I like to be comfortable and feel ..... in my clothes.  
 a relaxation                      b terrible                      c horrible                      d relaxed
- 3- The sun is strong today so I will wear my .....  
 a coat                      b jumper                      c sunglasses                      d blanket
- 4- Although their clothes were simple , they wore heavy .....  
 a jewellery                      b flats                      c baskets                      d tins
- 5- I have bought a ..... shirt .  
 a striped                      b stripped                      c skin                      d straight
- 6- I think teachers shouldn't wear ..... clothes.  
 a formal                      b tradition                      c casual                      d suit
- 7- I will buy these ..... for my sister.  
 a ring                      b bracelet                      c earrings                      d necklace
- 8- This shirt is made of the best .....  
 a metal                      b leather                      c material                      d mattress
- 9- Cotton is ..... in Egypt.  
 a grew                      b grown                      c growing                      d used to grow
- 10- I think clothes factories are ..... for the environment.  
 a good                      b bad                      c fine                      d excellent
- 11- Can I ..... 100 pounds from you ?  
 a lend                      b give                      c borrow                      d to borrow
- 12- My sisters are the same ..... so they borrow each other's clothes.  
 a age                      b colour                      c beauty                      d size
- 13- I want to play football so I will my new .....  
 a trainer                      b train                      c trainers                      d tailors
- 14- I like ..... sports .  
 a doing                      b making                      c practise                      d train
- 15- These trainers are ..... better than the ones I used to wear.  
 a many                      b few                      c much                      d more
- 16- I usually wear ..... clothes.  
 a sport                      b sport's                      c sports'                      d sports
- 17- Egypt is famous ..... growing crops to make material.  
 a on                      b to                      c in                      d for
- 18- Cotton is used to make ..... clothes .  
 a luxury                      b bad                      c sad                      d poor
- 19- Many people work in the cotton .....  
 a dust                      b duster                      c industry                      d kitchen
- 20- Our soil and our climate is ..... for growing cotton.  
 a perfect                      b imperfect                      c unsuitable                      d bad



## Exercises on Grammar

**Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:**

1- It was a ..... , big , American car

**a** wonderful

**b** new

**c** old

**d** white

2- I saw a nice ..... tall Egyptian tower yesterday.

**a** blond

**b** round

**c** white

**d** old

3- I bought a ..... handbag.

**a** red , new , old

**b** fantastic , new , leather

**c** fantastic , leather. New

**d** red ,old

4- She is wearing an ..... necklace .

**a** iron ,expensive

**b** ugly, silver , cheap

**c** expensive ,big ,gold

**d** nice , gold

5- What a ..... blouse !

**a** nice , long, cotton

**b** nice ,cotton, long

**c** long ,nice ,cotton

**d** cotton ,long ,nice

6- Andrea had a..... in her hair yesterday.

**a** nice yellow bow

**b** yellow nice bow

**c** bow nice yellow

**d** nice bow yellow

7- She lost a .....

**a** small white cat

**b** white small cat

**c** cat small white

**c** white cat small

I bought..... oranges.

**a** great some big

**b** big great some

**c** some big great

**d** some great big

8- We met.....people at the conference.

**a** very smart two

two very smart

**c** two smart very

**d** very two smart

9- The clown was wearing a ..... hat.

**a** big green-yellow

**b** green-yellow big

**c** big green and yellow

**d** yellow and green big



10- The cookies that you .....

- a smell baked delicious
- c baked smell delicious

- b smell delicious baked
- d delicious smell baked

11- Is it .....

- a outside getting cold
- c getting cold outside

- b cold getting outside
- d getting outside cold

12- The course you are .....

- a taking sounds interesting
- interesting sounds taking

- b sounds interesting taking
- d sounds taking interesting

13- My uncle wore a ..... to the wedding.

- a silk blue tie
- c tie blue silk

- b blue silk tie
- d blue silk tie

14- Have you met that ..... next door?

- a cute boy new
- c new boy cute

- b cute new boy
- d new cute boy

15- The house is .....

- a large and white
- c large white

- b white and large
- d white large

16- They live in a ..... house.

- a large and white
- c large white

- b white and large
- d white large

17- My grandmother lives in the ..... house on the corner

- a little blue, green and white
- c little, blue, green, and white

- b little blue and green and white
- d little green and white and blue

18- The store carries an assortment of ..... objects.

- a interesting new, old and antique
- c interesting, old and new and antique

- b new, old, interesting and antique
- d new interesting, old and antique

19- We went for a two-week cruise on a ..... ocean liner.

- a incredible brand-new, huge Italian
- c Italian incredible, brand-new, huge

- b incredible, brand-new -huge Italian
- d incredible, huge, brand-new Italian

20- I bought a pair of ..... boots.

- a new, nice, red rain
- c red nice new rain

- b nice new red rain
- d new, nice, red rain



## Test on unit 10

### **1- Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d**

1- What is this text about?

**a** hobbies

**b** books

**c** clothes

**d** schools

2- Why does Roquia wear her sunglasses?

**a** to sleep

**b** to protect her eyes

**c** to swim

**d** to read

3- What type of clothes does Zeina wear?

**a** casual

**b** new

**c** modern

**d** traditional

4- What does Omar look like?

**a** lazy

**b** ugly

**c** dirty

**d** smart

### **2-Finish the following dialogue:**

Adam : What is your favourite hobby?

Nadi : ..(1)..... I play it on Fridays.

Adam : (2).....?

Nadi : In the club.

Adam : ....(3).....?

Nadi : In my father's car.

Adam : Who do you play it with?

Nadi : I play with my best friend.

Adam : (4).....?

Nadi : Yes, I .....(5)..... reading.

### **2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )**

Shopkeeper : .....

Rana : Yes, I want to buy the red dress.

Kamal : How much is this mobile?

Omar : .....

### **3- Read the following passage and answer the questions:**

When Aya was very small, she couldn't play chess but she liked playing with her mother's chess pieces. She liked the chess pieces because they were pretty. Her favourite pieces were the kings, the queens, the knights and the rocks. When she was five, her mother taught her how to play it. Aya plays chess with her mother. She also plays with her friends and she usually wins. She can't play with her little sister because her little sister isn't old enough. She doesn't like playing with her brother because he is not good enough. She sometimes plays with him and always wins.

### **A. Answer the following questions:**

1. Why did Aya like her mother's chess pieces?

.....

2. When did she learn to play chess?

.....

3. Why can't she play with her sister?

.....



**B. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:**

4. Aya's brother is .....enough to play chess.  
 a. good                                      b. not good                                      c. clever                                      d. careful
5. Aya liked playing with her mother's .....  
 a. chess pieces                                      b. chess album                                      c. chess box                                      d. chess quiz
6. When Aya was five, her .....taught her to play chess.  
 a. father                                      b. brother                                      c. mother                                      d. uncle

**4- Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:**

- 1- Cotton is used to make .....clothes.  
 a Luxor                                      b welfare                                      c luxury                                      d laundry
- 2- How much does this screen .....?  
 a price                                      b cost                                      c cheap                                      d expensive
- 3- You should .....these trousers on in the changing room .  
 a try                                      b get                                      c turn                                      d focus
- 4- Although factories are useful , they cause air .....  
 a purity                                      b green                                      c pollution                                      d clean
- 5- Women always wear head .....  
 a scarf                                      b glasses                                      c scissors                                      d tongs
- 6- The Delta is known for its rich .....  
 a sell                                      b salt                                      c floor                                      d soil
- 7- Footballers always wear light .....to run fast.  
 a trousers                                      b sandals                                      c trainers                                      d slippers
- 8- The bride wears a white .....on her wedding day.  
 a dress                                      b skirt                                      c blouse                                      d jeans
- 9- Young people wear jeans and t-shirts . They like to be .....  
 a formal                                      b casual                                      c customer                                      d ugly
- 10- Cotton clothes are known to be .....  
 a hard                                      b wool                                      c soft                                      d bad

**5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:**

- 1- He saw a..... ( tall fantastic young ) lady .
- 2- The bag is made..... ( by ) leather .
- 3- My father will buy me a nice ,.....( America ) mobile.
- 4- When the teacher enters the class , it becomes..... ( quite ) .

**6- Write a paragraph about of 90 words on:**

**A special occasion you are going to soon.**

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....



## Unit 11

## The future of our planet

## vocabulary

planet	كوكب	intention	نية	share	يشارك
post	منشور	turbine	توربين	gate	بوابة
sunlight	ضوء الشمس	reuse	يعيد استخدام	return	يعود
India	الهند	flood	يفيض - فيضان	sunhat	قبعة شمس
turn	يدور	intention	نية	drop	يسقط
pollution	التلوث	storm	عاصفة	midday	منتصف النهار
traffic	المرور	solution	حل	companies	شركات
danger	الخطر	hunter	صياد	reserve	محمية يحجز
roof	السطح	melt	يذوب	decay	يفسد
wind	الرياح	equipment	معدات	determine	يحدد على
national	قومي	vehicle	مركبة	liquid	سائل
park	حديقة	trekking	السير	chemistry	كيمياء
extra	إضافي	events	أحداث	ocean	محيط
alarm	إنذار	path	ممر	mangrove	مانجروف
local	محلي	kill	يقتل	scary	مخيف
desert	صحراء	cause	يسبب	rock	صخرة
vote	يصوت	approach	يقترب	climbing	تسلق
evidence	دليل	seeds	بذور	stars	النجوم
damage	يتلف	temperature	حرارة	gazing	مراقبة
Jordan	الأردن	fires	حرائق	snorkel	يفغس
tram	ترام	remote	بعيد	balloon	منطاد
race	سباق	drone	طائرة بدون طيار	boring	ممل
get off	ينزل	conservation	حفظ	bored	متضايق
screen	شاشة	suitable	مناسب	fun	متعة
stale	غير طازج	forest	غابة	sunset	غروب الشمس
solve	يحل	filter	يرشح - فلتير - مصفاة	miss	يفتقد
wildlife	حياة برية	location	موقع	imagine	يتخيل
panels	ألواح	system	نظام	toward	في اتجاه
install	يركب - يثبت	bacteria	بكتريا	Japanese	ياباني
drought	الجفاف	farmlands	ارض زراعية	ruins	انقاض
reduce	يخفض	volunteer	متطوع	reply	رد - يرد
save	ينقذ - يوفر	suitcase	حقيرة	towel	فوطاة
repair	يصلح	tortoise	سلحفاة	station	محطة
turbine	توربين	plant	نبات - يغرس	fortress	حصن
reuse	يعيد استخدام	diving	الغوص	Spain	أسبانيا
flood	يفيض - فيضان	coral reef	شعب مرجانية	simple	بسيط



## Exercise on vocabulary

**Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:**

- 1- Where are you going ..... the weekend?  
 a in                      b on                      c at                      d for
- 2- I think I will ..... trekking  
 a go                      b make                      c walk                      d run
- 3- I am very ..... about next weekend.  
 a excited                      b excite                      c exciting                      d excitement
- 4- We are going to buy a new washing .....  
 a mobile                      b machine                      c table                      d computer
- 5- My mother is in the kitchen .She is .....  
 a washing                      b swimming                      c washing up                      d sleeping
- 6- The High Dam protects Egypt from .....  
 a floods                      b rain                      c volcanoes                      d arthquakes
- 7- His case becomes ..... than yesterday.  
 a bad                      b good                      c well                      d worse
- 8- Air pollution becomes worse because of ..... change.  
 a weather                      b air                      c climate                      d clay
- 9- Firefighters help to ..... the building by putting out the fire .  
 a save                      b safe                      c surf                      d slave
- 10- The forest is full of .....  
 a shops                      b wildlife                      c knives                      d supermarkets
- 11- There is a lot of ..... pollution from the traffic in our city.  
 a water                      b light                      c noisy                      d air
- 12- Trees will help ..... air pollution.  
 a reduce                      b increase                      c reducing                      d increasing
- 13- We should ..... a lot of trees everywhere .  
 a eat                      b planet                      c put                      d plant
- 14- Trees are ..... for the environment .  
 a bad                      b good                      c worse                      d badly
- 15- We will plant trees on the school to make a ..... garden.  
 a ceiling                      b reef                      c roof                      d raft
- 16- Throwing ..... old phones can be bad for the environment.  
 a out                      b in                      c on                      d away
- 17- We can ..... parts from old phones to repair others.  
 a reuse                      b abuse                      c not use                      d using
- 18- ..... energy will help reduce air pollution.  
 a Yellow                      b Red                      c Green                      d Brown
- 19- The ..... can catch wild animals from the forest .  
 a teacher                      b hunter                      c farmer                      d fisherman
- 20- We can make electricity from the sun using solar .....  
 a windows                      b robes                      c panels                      d pans



## Exercise on grammar

**Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:**

- 1- I am sure she ..... visit us tomorrow.  
 a will                      b may                      c can                      d is going to
- 2- The chair is broken .You ..... to fall.  
 a will                      b may                      c can                      d are going
- 3- Someone is knocking on the door. I will ..... it .  
 a to open                      b opened                      c opens                      d open
- 4- The girls ..... going to visit the temple next week.  
 a were                      b have                      c are                      d will
- 5- I am going ..... a week on my uncle's farm.  
 a stay                      b staying                      c will stay                      d to stay
- 6- Are you ..... to buy a car next month?  
 a go                      b going                      c goes                      d got
- 7- What are you ..... to do next weekend?  
 a go                      b going                      c goes                      d went
- 8- I hope you ..... yourself on the farm.  
 a are enjoying                      b 'll enjoy                      c enjoy                      d would enjoy
- 9- Will you ..... me some photos?  
 a send                      b sending                      c to send                      d sends
- 10- Next Friday is going to ..... an exciting day for us.  
 a being                      b be                      c will be                      d would be
- 11- I ..... a party on my birthday .This is my plan  
 a give                      b am going to give                      c would give                      d will give
- 12- My uncles and my aunts ..... to visit us.  
 a are going                      b will                      c can                      d would
- 13- Be careful or you ..... make an accident .  
 a are going to                      b will                      c can                      d must
- 14- The sky is clear . It ..... rain.  
 a is going to                      b is not going to                      c will                      d can
- 15- I am looking forward to ..... a picnic in the countryside.  
 a having                      b have                      c has                      d had
- 16- Are you going to ..... a project about the ancient sites.  
 a make                      b do                      c play                      d have
- 17- I hope you will ..... your weekend!  
 a make                      b do                      c play                      d enjoy
- 18- I'm sure he .....  
 a will succeed                      b is going to succeed                      c succeeding                      d succeed
- 19- She ..... medicine. This is her intention.  
 a 'll study                      b is going to study                      c is studying                      d studies
- 20- I am hungry .I think I ..... have a sandwich.  
 a going to                      b will                      c am going to                      d go to



## Test on unit 11

### **1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d :**

1- What is important to do?

**a** save water

**b** to boil water

**c** to waste water

**d** to wash

2- How can we save water?

**a** by taking long shower

**b** by taking short shower

**c** by taking big shower

**d** by taking small shower

3- What must we do when we brush our teeth?

**a** Turn on taps

**b** Don't use water

**c** Don't use taps

**d** Turn off taps

4- What must we do with taps that drip?

**a** fix them

**b** close them

**c** break them

**d** sell them

### **2-Finish the following dialogue:**

**Mohamed** : What are you doing?

**Ali** : ( 1 ) .....

**Mohamed** : What is the article about?

**Ali** : Drones!

**Mohamed** : ( 2 ) ..... ?

**Ali** : Yes, they can fly alone.

**Mohamed** : Do they need a person to fly them?

**Ali** : ( 3 ) ..... we can use remote controls.

**Mohamed** : ( 4 ) ..... ?

**Ali** : Yes, they are very useful.

**Mohamed** : ( 5 ) ..... ?

**Ali** : We can use them for solving some environmental problem.

### **2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues:(خاص بطلاب الأزهر)**

 **Ahmed** : What problems do people have when it is very hot?

**Rana** : .....

 **Omer** : ..... ?

**Khaled** : If the earth gets hotter, the ice in the Arctic and Antarctica will melt more quickly.

### **3-Read the following passage and answer the questions**

It is important to know what to do in case of fire. Fires can be deadly. So knowing what to do in a fire can save your life. First, look around and locate the nearest door. If the door is closed, check it for heat before you open it. If the door is hot, don't open it. Escape through a window instead. If the door is not hot, open it slowly to check whether smoke or fire will block your way out. After you leave the room, close the door behind you to **prevent** the fire from spreading. Then drop down and crawl! towards the exit. When you are outside, call the fire fighters. Sit down and stay calm until fire fighters arrive. Never go back into the house.



**A) Answer the following questions:**

- 1- How dangerous can fires be ?
- 2- What will you do if the door is closed ?
- 3- What should you do to prevent the fire from spreading?

**B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :**

- 4- Call the ..... after leaving the house.  
 a fire fighters      b doctors      c policemen      d divers
- 5- You should ..... until fire fighters arrive.  
 a get nervous      b stay calm      c get angry      d be happy
- 6- The underlined word " prevent " here means " ..... "  
 a late      b stand      c stop      d open



**4- Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d**

- 1- Trees are ..... the environment.  
 a good      b bad      c terrible      d horrible
- 2- Plants and animals ..... when they die.  
 a grow      b decay      c sleep      d refresh
- 3- A ..... is something made by scientists in chemistry or produced by chemistry.  
 a nature      b normal      c chemical      d chemist
- 4- Green inventions are environment .....  
 a friend      b friends      c friendly      d a friend
- 5- When my alarm clock ..... off , I get up.  
 a goes      b turns      c gets      d comes
- 6- ..... don't need pilots to fly them .  
 a Planes      b Drones      c Helicopters      d Jets
- 7- My father left ..... Cairo yesterday .  
 a to      b in      c from      d for
- 8- Who will take part ..... the competition ?  
 a in      b on      c of      d at
- 9- We will return in five ..... time at 12 pm.  
 a day      b days      c day's      d days'
- 10- Make sure that your daughter wear ..... clothes.  
 a bad      b not good      c dirty      d suitable



**5- Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:**

- 1- I am going to..... (gone) to Cairo.
- 2- Do you .....(intending) to visit us?
- 3- Perhaps I ..... ( take ) a picnic.
- 4- My father .....( is ) 50 years old next month.



**6- Write an e-mail of about 90 words to:**

your friend Ahmed inviting him to your birthday party, telling him what you are going to do.  
 Your name is Omer and your e-mail address is [Omeramer@gmail.com](mailto:Omeramer@gmail.com)



## Unit 12

## Languages and learning

## Vocabulary

summary	ملخص	proud of	فخور بـ	normal	طبيعي
free	حر	achieve	ينجز	African	إفريقي
free time	وقت فراغ	dream	حلم - يحلم	European	أوروبي
sound	صوت	body	جسد	whole	كل
voice	صوت	facial	وجهي	Switzerland	سويسرا
podcast	نشرة	expression	تعبير	crossword	كلمات متقاطعة
follow	يتبع	diagram	شكل توضيحي	mean	يعنى
instructions	تعليمات	contact	يتصل	improve	يحسن
direction	اتجاه	communicate	يتواصل	manage	يدير
results	نتائج	multilingual	متعدد لغات	timetable	جدول
discuss	يناقش	international	دولي	alone	بمفرده
cloudy	غائم	community	مجتمع	role	دور
dictionary	قاموس	connect	يتصل	broken	مكسورة
review	مقال نقدي	identity	هوية	organise	ينظم
laugh	يضحك	advantages	مزايا	flashcards	كرت
menu	قائمة	dialect	لهجة	context	سياق
pass	ينجح	expert	خبير	article	مقال
secondary	ثانوي	difference	اختلاف	furniture	أثاث
castle	قلعة	suggestion	اقتراح	vocabulary	كلمات
manager	مدير	bees	النحل	comment	تعليق
university	جامعة	dance	يرقص	address	عنوان
learner	متعلم	scared	خائف	smoke	دخان
mostly	في الأغلب	possible	ممکن	application	طلب وظيفة
laboratory	معمل	field	حقل	form	استمارة
explain	يشرح	side	جانب	compare	يقارن
experiment	تجربة	serious	جاد - خطير	fact	حقيقة
disappointed	محبط	professor	استاذ	vet	طبيب بيطري
fix - repair	يصلح	lovely	جميل	noisy	صاخب



## Exercise on vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Can you ..... this quiz?  
 a do                      b play                      c have                      d get
- 2- I always play football in my ..... time.  
 a busy                      b free                      c not free                      d flee
- 3- I can watch a TV ..... tonight.  
 a see                      b show                      c entertain                      d read
- 4- I always ask my parents ..... advice.  
 a to                      b about                      c for                      d after
- 5- What would you prefer ..... tomorrow ?  
 a do                      b doing                      c does                      d to do
- 6- The journalist wrote a film ..... yesterday.  
 a review                      b revision                      c view                      d viewers
- 7- Someone is stranger and asks for ..... to the cinema?  
 a direct                      b dialect                      c direction                      d action
- 8- You should follow the school .....  
 a instruct                      b strict                      c reaction                      d instruction
- 9- You learn best ..... reading and writing .  
 a in                      b on                      c at                      d by
- 10- When I read about something new , I take ..... in my notebook.  
 a mats                      b notes                      c nuts                      d naps
- 11- I am busy ..... my homework.  
 a doing                      b do                      c to do                      d did
- 12- The carpenter is going to ..... the broken furniture.  
 a prepare                      b repair                      c reform                      d mind
- 13- Was the lesson hard .....  
 a understand                      b understanding                      c understood                      d to understand
- 14- I learn by watching videos and looking at .....  
 a diagrams                      b grams                      c germs                      d gum
- 15- I will ..... the white shirt .  
 a choose                      b choice                      c choosing                      d choice
- 16- We can ..... this matter together then decide what to do .  
 a decide                      b discuss                      c miss                      d lose
- 17- I learn better if I listen to my teacher ..... the lesson.  
 a explain                      b play                      c reclaim                      d claim
- 18- This article is so long. Can you ..... it ?  
 a summer                      b summarise                      c sum                      d sin
- 19- My friend is good at making ..... funny stories.  
 a out                      b for                      c down                      d up
- 20- He is in the lab doing an .....  
 a experience                      b experiment                      c expert                      d exercise



## Exercise on language

**Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:**

- 1- At the moment, my mother .....our dinner.  
 a cooks                      b cooked                      c will cook                      d is cooking
- 2- I ..... to Tanta the other day.  
 a go                      b will go                      c went                      d was going
- 3- In the future there ..... a lot of useful inventions.  
 a was                      b will be                      c would be                      d are
- 4- If you ..... on time tomorrow, you will catch your train.  
 a leave                      b will leave                      c left                      d leaves
- 5- As my father ..... , my little brother laughed .  
 a talks                      b was talking                      c talking                      d will take
- 6- She ..... her suitcase soon.  
 a prepared                      b preparing                      c will prepare                      d is prepared
- 7- While we were going to school, we ..... an accident.  
 a see                      b were seeing                      c saw                      d will see
- 8- She always ..... first.  
 a comes                      b come                      c is coming                      d has come
- 9- Look ! Ahmed ..... after the boy.  
 a is running                      b runs                      c was running                      d ran
- 10- She ..... late.  
 a is always                      b comes always                      c always is                      d always was
- 11- Where did you ..... yesterday?  
 a went                      b go                      c goes                      d going
- 12- It ..... in winter all over the world.  
 a is raining                      b rain                      c will rain                      d rains
- 13- After I ..... my homework , I will go out.  
 a finish                      b has finished                      c is finishing                      d finished
- 14- He ..... at five o'clock yesterday .  
 a played                      b was playing                      c playing                      d play
- 15- Don't talk loudly, I ..... you clearly now.  
 a heard                      b can hear                      c am hearing                      d was hearing
- 16- I am sure she ..... visit us tomorrow.  
 a will                      b may                      c can                      d is going to
- 17- The chair is broken .You ..... to fall.  
 a will                      b may                      c can                      d is going
- 18- Someone is knocking on the door. I will ..... it.  
 a to open                      b opened                      c opens                      d open
- 19- The girls .....going to visit the temple next week.  
 a were                      b have                      c are                      d will
- 20- It is very cold. I .....my jacket.  
 a will wear                      b am wearing                      c am going to wear                      d wear



## Test on unit 12

### **1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d :**

- 1- Why are you sad?  
☐ a My father is ill     ☐ b My brother is ill     ☐ c My mother is ill     ☐ d My friend is ill
- 2- Where is he now?  
☐ a at home     ☐ b at school     ☐ c at hospital     ☐ d at work
- 3- How often do you visit him?  
☐ a once     ☐ b twice     ☐ c every day     ☐ d every week
- 4- What does he complain of ?  
☐ a Corona virus     ☐ b colic     ☐ c cancer     ☐ d fever

### **2-Finish the following dialogue:**

Roquia : ( 1 ) ..... ?  
 Zeina : ( 2 ) .....  
 Roquia : Do you think doing a course in English will help you to get the job?  
 Zeina : ( 3 ) .....  
 Roquia : ( 4 ) ..... ?  
 Zeina : It costs about 2000 pounds  
 Roquia : I wish you could get the job.  
 Zeina : ( 5 ) .....

### **2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: ( خاص بطلاب الأزهر )**

Ali : What are you doing, Samy ?  
 Samy : .....my teeth.  
 Omer : .....?  
 Ahmed : I live downtown with my family

### **3-Read the following passage and answer the questions**

You probably lock the door to your house when you go out. Did you know that ancient Egyptians also used to lock their doors? Keys were used by the ancient Egyptians in around 4000 BCE. However, their keys were very large, sometimes more than 50 centimetres long! Later, much smaller keys were invented to lock Roman doors. However, it was much harder to open an ancient Egyptian door than a Roman door! Today, you do not always need a key to lock a door. Many hotels use plastic cards. These are easier to carry than heavy keys.

#### ☐ **A) Answer the following questions:**

1. When did people first lock their doors?  
 .....
2. What was the problem with the first keys?  
 .....
3. Were Roman or ancient Egyptian doors easier to open?  
 .....

#### ☐ **B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :**

4. Ancient Egyptian keys were .....  
☐ a about half a metre long     ☐ b smaller than Roman keys  
☐ c not as good as Roman keys     ☐ d more than a metre long



- 

**5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:**

- 



# Grammar Review

## Second prep - Second Term

### 1. future with " will " المستقبل باستخدام

..... مصدر + will ( 'll ) + فاعل

• التكوين

- The headphones will be very useful for travelling.

..... مصدر + won't / will not + فاعل

• النفي

- The boy won't be able to ride the bike.

Will + مصدر + فاعل .....?

• السؤال بـ هل

- Will you go swimming? - Yes, I will. - No, I won't.

..... مصدر + فاعل + Will + أداة استفهام

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

- What will they do tomorrow? - They will play football.

• الكلمات الدالة

tomorrow	غدا	next	القادم	soon	قريبا	in the future	في المستقبل
----------	-----	------	--------	------	-------	---------------	-------------

• الاستخدام

١ - التنبؤ بدون دليل مع كلمات مثل

think	يعتقد	( be ) sure	تأكد	expect	يتوقع	predict	يتنبأ	promise	يوعد
maybe	ربما	probably	من المحتمل	perhaps	ربما	hope	يأمل	probable	محتمل

- I think they will win the match tomorrow

- I'm tired, I think I'll go to bed.

٢ - اتخاذ قرار سريع

- That bag looks heavy. I'll help you with it.

٣ - العرض و الطلب

- Will you help me with my homework?.

- I'll buy you a bike if you get high marks.

٤ - الوعد

- My son will be 7 years old next month.

٥ - حقيقة في المستقبل ( التعبير عن العمر )

### 2. The first conditional الحالة الشرطية الأولى

..... مصدر + will / won't + فاعل , مضارع بسيط If / When

• التكوين

- If / When he arrives early, he will catch the bus.

• يمكن أن تأتي (if) او (when) في وسط الجملة كالآتي

..... مصدر + if/ when + فاعل

- We won't catch the bus if/when we don't leave now.

Will + مصدر + فاعل + if ؟ مضارع بسيط

• السؤال بـ هل

- Will you buy a car if you are rich? - Yes, I will. - No, I won't.

..... مصدر + فاعل + will + أداة استفهام ؟ مضارع بسيط if

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

- What will the teacher do if I don't understand the lesson?

• الاستخدام : للتحدث عن أشياء نتوقع حدوثها في المستقبل

- When Huda visits Cairo, she will buy some new shoes.



## 3) If / when + should / shouldn't for advice

إعطاء النصيحة باستخدام If / when + should / shouldn't

• التكوين

مصدر + should / shouldn't + فاعل , مضارع بسيط + If / When

- If you don't get good marks , You should study harder.
- When you have an exam, you shouldn't waste your time.

• يمكن أن تأتي (if / when) في وسط الجملة كالآتي

مضارع بسيط + If / When ... مصدر + should / shouldn't + فاعل

- You shouldn't walk in the sun if it is hot.
- You should turn your phone off when you go to bed.

• السؤال به هل

Should + مصدر + فاعل + if / when + مصدر بسيط ؟

- Should he study hard if he has an exam? - Yes, he should.

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

Should / shouldn't + مصدر + فاعل + أداة استفهام + مضارع بسيط + if / when ؟

- What should you do when you feel ill?

I should see a doctor.

- What shouldn't you do if you have an exam?

## 4. Countable and uncountable nouns

الاسماء التي تعد و التي لا تعد

الاسماء التي تعد Countable nouns	الاسماء التي لا تعد Uncountable nouns
اسماء تأتي مفردة فيسبقها a / an أو تأتي جمع دون اضافة a / an	اسماء لا تجمع و تعامل معاملة المفرد مثل
an apple تفاحة > apples	bread خبز / milk لبن
a book كتاب > books	time وقت / money فلوس
	tea شاي / rice ارز

## 5. Some / Any

## some بعض

- يأتي بعدها اسم يعد جمع أو اسم لا يعد في :

١ : الجمل الخبرية المثبتة

- There are some books in my bag
- We often eat sfenj with some tea.

٢ : سؤال العرض و الطلب

- Can I have some sugar, please?
- Would you like some more chicken?

## any أي

- يأتي بعدها اسم يعد جمع أو اسم لا يعد في :

١ : الجمل الخبرية المنفية

- There isn't any meat in the dish
- There aren't any figs in the fridge

٢ : صيغة السؤال

- Is there any salt in this dish?
- Do you have any pens, Ali?



**6. A lot of , a little and a few**

<b>A lot of / lots of</b> كثير من	- يستخدمان في الاثبات و يأتي بعدهما اسم يعد جمع او اسم لا يعد ♣ We have a lot of raisins ♣ She bought lots of chocolate.
<b>a little</b> من قليل	- تستخدم قبل الاسماء التي لا تعد للتعبير عن كمية قليلة دون تحديدها ♣ I only have a little salad.
<b>a few</b> من قليل	- تستخدم قبل الاسماء التي تعد جمع للتعبير عن عدد قليل دون تحديده ♣ I eat a few healthy snacks.

**7) enough , too many , too much**

<b>enough</b> كافي	- يأتي بعدها اسم يعد جمع او اسم لا يعد ♣ Salma has enough pens.      ♣ There is enough water.
<b>too many</b> كثير جدا ( للعدد )	- تستخدم مع اسم يعد جمع بمعنى ( كثير جدا اكثر من اللازم ) ♣ There are too many biscuits.
<b>too much</b> كثير جدا ( للكمية )	- تستخدم too much مع اسم لا يعد بمعنى ( كثير جدا اكثر من اللازم ) ♣ There is too much cheese.

**8. like / would like**

<b>like</b>	- يستخدم للتعبير عما نفضله او نحبه ♣ I like orange juice, but I don't like tea.
<b>would like</b>	- يستخدم عند تقديم عروض و طلب اشياء ♣ Would you like a sandwich? ♣ I'd like some beans , please.

**9) Imperative صيغة الامر****التكوين : ( ١ ) صيغة الامر المثبت :**

باقي الجملة + مصدر الفعل

♣ Keep your password secret.      ♣ close the window

**( ٢ ) صيغة الامر المنفي :**

باقي الجملة + مصدر الفعل + Don't/ Never

♣ Don't play in the street.      ♣ Don't add too much salt.

**الاستخدام : لإعطاء التعليمات و الاوامر و النصيحة**

- ♣ Chop the tomatoes.
- ♣ Heat the beans in the water until it boils.
- ♣ Don't tell people your personal information.



## 10) Expressing ability and inability in the present

التعبير عن القدرة و عدم القدرة في المضارع

Can يستطيع	• الإثبات مصدر + can + فاعل
	♣ He can swim in the sea.
	• النفي مصدر + can't + فاعل
	♣ They can't make clothes.
Know how to يعرف كيف ....	• الاستفهام Can + فاعل + مصدر + ..... ?
	♣ Can you speak English? Yes, I can. No, I can't.
	• الإثبات مصدر + know / knows how to + فاعل
	♣ She knows how to write a script.
(be) able to يكون قادر على	• النفي مصدر + don't / doesn't know how to + فاعل
	♣ I don't know how to cook food.
	• الاستفهام Do / Does + فاعل + know how to + مصدر + ... ?
	♣ Do you know how to sew? Yes, I do. No, I don't.
	• الإثبات مصدر + am / is / are + able to + فاعل
	♣ They are able to do calligraphy.
	• النفي مصدر + am not / isn't / aren't + able to + فاعل
	♣ She isn't able to mend the car.
	• الاستفهام Am / Is / Are + فاعل + able to + مصدر
	♣ Are you able to swim? Yes, I am No, I am not.

## 11) Adjective Order ترتيب الصفات

• عندما نريد وصف شيء بأكثر من صفة لابد ان نضع الصفات في الترتيب الصحيح لها كالآتي :

الوصف	الحجم	الشكل	العمر	اللون	المادة	الشيء
pretty	big	long	old	pink	cotton	dress
nice	small	short	new	white	gold	clothes
beautiful	large		young	blue	linen	galabeya
colourful			ancient	black	leather	necklace
strange				purple	plastic	
				brown	wool	
				orange	wooden	

• لاحظ انه لا نستخدم اكثر من ثلاث او اربع صفات

• نستخدم الفواصل ( , ) بين الصفات عند الترتيب

Ex.: - Women like to wear beautiful, gold necklace.

- She likes loose, white, linen clothes.



**12) one/ ones**

- تستخدم غالبا (one) بدلا من تكرار الاسم المفرد الذي يعد في الجملة
- This beautiful dress is the one my grandmother made me.
- تستخدم غالبا (ones) بدلا من تكرار الاسم الجمع في الجملة
- These trainers are much better than the ones I had before.

**13) This/ These**

- تستخدم (This) للمفرد و (These) للجمع عند الحديث عن الأشياء القريبة منا
- This shirt is from a little shop in Cairo.
- These shoes were my dad's.

**14) That/ Those**

- تستخدم (That) للمفرد و (Those) للجمع عند الحديث عن الأشياء البعيدة عنا
- That beautiful dress is mine.
- Those skirts are my sister's

**15) The future with " going to " going to**

المستقبل باستخدام التكوين: المصدر + (am, is, are) + going to + فاعل

I > am                      He / She / It > is                      They / we / You > are

- I'm going to help my father

النفى: المصدر + (am not, isn't, aren't) + going to + فاعل

- ♣ He is not going to eat fish.

السؤال ب هل: ...المصدر + going to + فاعل + Am / Is / Are

- ♣ Are they going to win the race?      Yes, they are.      No, they aren't.

السؤال ب أداة استفهام: ...المصدر + going to + فاعل + am / is / are + أداة استفهام

- ♣ How is she going to help the environment?

• الاستخدام ١- التخطيط او القرارات المسبقة او النية لعمل شيء مع كلمات مثل

يخطط / خطة	plan	قرار	decision	يقرر	decide	نية	intention	ينوي	intend
------------	------	------	----------	------	--------	-----	-----------	------	--------

- We're going to spend a week in Alexandria. It's our intention.

٢- التنبؤ مع وجود دليل

- Look at those black clouds ! it's going to rain

الكلمات الدالة

في المستقبل	in the future	قريبا	soon	القادم	next	غدا	tomorrow
-------------	---------------	-------	------	--------	------	-----	----------



## 16) The Present Continuous tense زمن المضارع المستمر

التكوين: ing + الفعل + (am/is/are) + فاعل

I > am

He/She/It > is

We/They/You > are

⇒ Samy is learning sign language at school.

الاستخدام: ١- للتعبير عن أحداث تحدث الآن وقت الكلام مع كلمات مثل

في تلك اللحظة at the moment احذر Take Care الان now  
في الوقت الحاضر at present مازال still انظر look  
احترس look out = watch out في هذه الليلة tonight انصت Listen

- They are going to Aswan at the moment.

٢- للتعبير عن أحداث مرتب لها في المستقبل ( غالباً مع الوقت و التاريخ ) مع كلمات مثل

تجهيزات preparations يجهز prepare ترتيبات arrangements يرتب arrange

- I'm travelling to Luxor next month.

← لاحظ تعبيرات الوقت في زمن المستقبل الآتية

in five minutes في غضون ٥ دقائق	This afternoon / evening بعد ظهر هذا اليوم / هذا المساء	tomorrow غدا	next week الاسبوع القادم
in three weeks في غضون ٣ اسابيع	the day after tomorrow بعد غد	in 10 days' time في غضون ١٠ ايام	

النفى: ing + الفعل + (am not / isn't / aren't) + فاعل

⇒ They aren't studying at the moment.

Am/ Is /Are + الفعل + الفاعل + ing.....?

السؤال بـ هل:

-Are they watering the trees now? Yes, they are. / No, they aren't.

السؤال بأداة استفهام: ing.....? + الفعل + فاعل + am /is/ are + أداة استفهام

⇒ When are you travelling to Luxor?

## 17) The Present Simple Tense زمن المضارع البسيط

التكوين: يوضع الفعل في المصدر مع (I - You - We - They) و الجمع.

إذا كان فاعل الجملة مفرد مثل ( He - She - It - Ahmed ... ) يضاف ( s/es/ies ) للفعل .

الاستخدام: ١- حقائق علمية ثابتة. ٢- عادات و احداث متكررة

always دائما	usually عادة	often غالبا	الكلمات الدالة
sometimes أحيانا	every كل	never أبدا	

النفى: يتم وضع don't و doesn't قبل الفعل و يأتي بعدهما فعل في المصدر ( بدون إضافات )

Does /Do + المصدر + الفاعل + .....?

السؤال بـ هل

.....? + المصدر + الفاعل + does / do + أداة استفهام

السؤال بأداة استفهام



## 18 )The past simple tense البسيط الماضي زمن

• يتكون من ( التصريف الثاني للفعل ) بإضافة **ed** أو **ied** للفعل إذا كان فعل عادي ( منتظم )

• أما إذا كان فعل شاذ ( غير منتظم ) يُحفظ

• يستخدم للتعبير عن أحداث انتهت في الماضي و عادة ما نذكر وقت حدوث

المصدر + **didn't** + الفاعل

• النفي

.....? Did + الفاعل + المصدر

• السؤال بـ هل

.....? المصدر + الفاعل + **did** + أداة استفهام

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

yesterday امس

when I was young عندما كنت صغيرا

once ذات مرة

last..... الماضي

this morning هذا الصباح

ago منذ

in the past في الماضي

once upon a time ذات مرة

in 2010 في... 2010

## 19) used to اعتاد ان

مصدر + **used to** + فاعل

• التكوين

• الاستخدام : للتعبير عن العادات و الاعمال الروتينية في الماضي

مصدر + **didn't use to** + فاعل

• النفي

.....? Did + فاعل + **use to** + مصدر

• السؤال بـ هل

.....? المصدر + **use to** + فاعل + **did** + أداة استفهام

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

## 20) The Past Continuous tense الزمن الماضي المستمر

**ing** + الفعل + **(was/were)** + فاعل

• التكوين

• الاستخدام: (١) للتعبير عن شيء كان مستمرا في وقت محدد في الماضي

(٢) للتعبير عن حدث كان مستمرا في الماضي ( الماضي المستمر ) قطعه حدث اخر ( الماضي البسيط )

باستخدام الروابط الآتية:

1) While / As / When	, ماضي مستمر	ماضي بسيط
2) When	, ماضي بسيط	ماضي مستمر

النفي : **was / were not** بعد

**Was / Were** + الفاعل + **ing**.....?

• السؤال بـ هل

.....? **ing** + الفعل + فاعل + **was / were** + أداة استفهام

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

لمزيد من الاستفادة

تابعوني على جروبي بالفيديو

English with Mr Bero



> English with Mr Bero

مجموعة عامة • ٢٥ ألف عضو





#### 1. Online Shopping

Not all people think the same about shopping online. Some people think shopping online is great. They think it saves time because they don't spend much time travelling to the shops. They can stay at home and buy anything they want in a few minutes. In their views, shopping online will make less cars on the streets so there will be less pollution. On the other hand, some people don't think the same. They don't like shopping online because they always have a wrong delivery when they shop online. They don't like to waste time waiting for a delivery. They prefer to try things before buying them.

#### 2. Types of technology

Technology has changed our life. It became important in daily life. We use many types of technology daily. We can't do without it. Smartphones, internet, robots and drones are examples of technology. They help us to live easier and better life. The internet gives us a lot of information about anything. Smart phones help us to communicate with people and also have apps to help you know more information about something specific like weather, time, ... etc. But technology also has dangers. We have to be careful when we use technology.

#### 3. New inventions

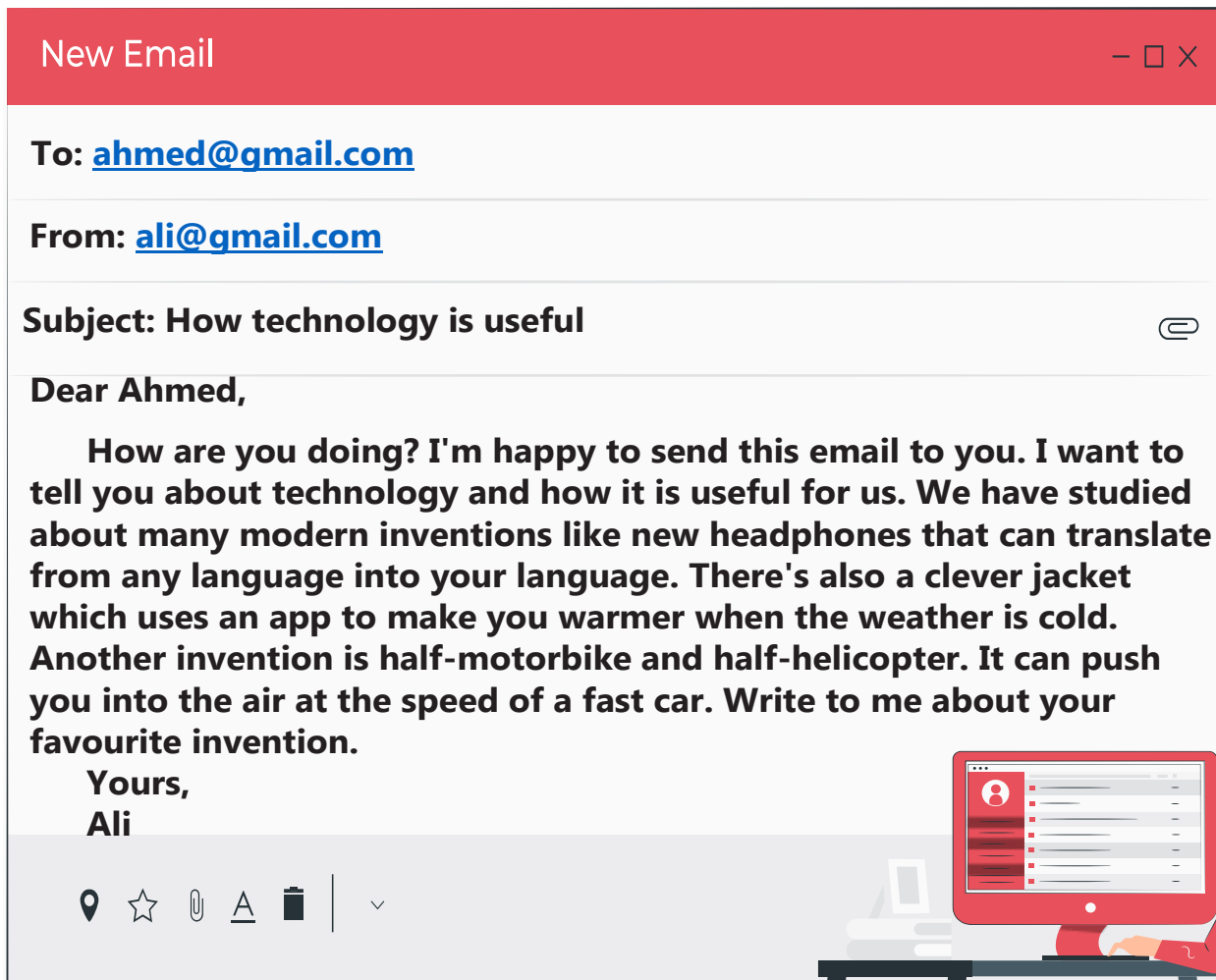
##### How technology is useful

Inventions are very important because they make our life easier and better. Scientists try hard to invent new things. We have studied about many modern inventions like new headphones that can translate from any language into your language. It's a great invention. I like these headphones very much. There's also a clever jacket which uses an app to make you warmer when the weather is cold. Another invention is half-motorbike and half-helicopter. It can push you into the air at the speed of a fast car. New inventions will have a great effect on our life.





Although the internet is very useful for us, it has also dangers. Using the internet can be good and bad at the same time. So, we should be careful when we use the internet. When you are online, you should remember these rules. Keep your password secret. Don't make friends with people you don't know online. Don't tell people your personal information. Don't spend a lot of time online. You will waste your time and you will damage your eyes if you spend too much time looking at screens. You should be careful as using technology too much time will make you addicted to internet.





5

### My favourite snack

I like to eat snacks every day between meals. They are delicious and tastes nice. I like snacks that have a lot of sugar. I like sweet food. I don't like salty food. Cookies are my favourite snacks. I usually eat cookies between meals when I feel hungry. I always buy cookies. Sometimes I can't have cookies when there are nuts in them, because I'm allergic to nuts. I become sick if I eat them. My mother makes nice cookies at home for me when she has more free time.

6

### Healthy food

If you want to be healthy, you should be careful what you eat. Not all kinds of foods are healthy. Fast food isn't healthy food as it has a lot of sugar, fat and salt. Fruits and vegetables are very healthy food. They have a lot of vitamins and natural sugar which are good for your body. Dairy products like milk and cheese are very useful. They help us to have strong bones. Meat and nuts have protein in them, so we need them to have a strong body.

7

### Fast food

Fast food is the food that is quick and easy to buy or cook. Although it is very tasty, it is not healthy. It has much fat and sugar in it. So, it is not a good idea to eat fast food. You should have healthy snacks between the meals when you feel hungry. Healthy food gives you energy and makes you strong. Fruits and vegetables are healthy snacks, so you can eat a lot of them. Nuts also are very good for your body. In conclusion, you should think before you eat anything if it is good or bad for your body.





## **My favourite recipe**

I always help my mum in the kitchen. She always teaches me how to make different kinds of food. She gives me easy and clear instructions and I always remember them. I like to make omelette. Firstly, beat two eggs in a bowl with little milk. Then add a little salt to the eggs and milk. Heat some butter in a frying pan. After that pour the eggs into the frying pan and cook them in the butter. Finally, when the omelette is ready, take it out of the frying pan and serve with



## **A healthy diet**

I live in a village. I like it very much. The air here is very clean. The diet in my village is very healthy. To start with, people in my village eat a lot of fruit and vegetables, which are very healthy. The people eat a lot of rice, nuts and fish. These have a lot of protein. They are all healthy. Furthermore, they get enough sleep. They sleep early and get up early. That's why all the people in my village are healthy. To conclude, everyone should have their healthy diet to live longer and healthier life.



## **Unit 9**



## **A visit to the Egyptian Museum**

The Egyptian Museum is one of the most amazing places in Cairo. It's the oldest museum in Cairo. I went to the Egyptian Museum last Sunday on a school trip. We went very early as the museum isn't much crowded in the early mornings. I saw many statues and portraits. They were amazing. There were ancient things made of different materials. I like all statues in the museum. I took many photos in the museum. It was a great day in the Egyptian Museum. I recommend the Egyptian Museum. It's an amazing place to visit.



## 11 How to help the disabled

Disabled means someone who isn't able to use a part or parts of the body in the way other people can. Disabled people are not different but they need more help. For example, the blind need special schools to learn how to use Braille. They can read and write, draw and even play music. They also need help in public transport. Deaf people also need help to be able to communicate well. To conclude, the disabled are heroes : they can do amazing things, but they need

## 12 My favourite film

I like watching films. My favourite kind of films is adventure films. They are very exciting. "Helm El-Omer" is one of my favourite films. It's an adventure film. It was made in 2008. The film star is Hamada Helal. The film is about a dream that the film star who loves boxing very much. He wants to be the world boxing champion. He had failed at first but at the end he did a lot of exercises. He could achieve his dream. This film is great. I recommend watching this film.

**OR**

I like watching films. My favourite kind of films is adventure films. They are very exciting. "Jurassic World" is one of my favourite films. It's an adventure film. It was made in 2015. The film stars are Chris Pratt and Bryce Dallas. It is about a theme park where scientists have helped dinosaurs to live again! Then some of the dinosaurs escaped. I thought the action was exciting and my favourite thing was the scary dinosaurs: they look very real. This film is great. I recommend watching this film.



**13**

## **The Museum of Modern Egyptian Art**

Egypt has many famous and interesting museums. There are new and ancient museums in Egypt, but I prefer the ancient ones. I visited the Textile Museum in Cairo. I liked it very much. You can see many arts there. The museum has lots of clothes from different times in history. I thought the clothes from Ancient Egypt were fantastic. You can know a lot of information about life in the past from the statues there. My favourite thing was the Islamic area where you can see different 15 kinds of calligraphy. If you want to take photos, it is a good idea to take a good camera, because the museum is quite dark.

### **Unit 10**

**14**

## **My favourite clothes**

There are many types of clothes. Clothes are different in every city, town and country. I like to wear clothes that are loose and made of cotton. I like to feel comfortable and relaxed in my clothes. I like my black, plastic sunglasses. They are very fashionable. I prefer to wear trainers most of the time. They are very comfortable and look nice. When I visit my grandpa, I like to wear traditional clothes like what he wears. He lives in a village in Al-Sharqia called Qahbona.

**MR****ENGLISHIANO****REACH FOR THE STARS**



15

## **Clothes in Ancient Egypt**

In Ancient Egypt, men and women wore similar clothes. They both wore loose, white, linen clothes with a belt. Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes most of the time but rich people sometimes wore expensive leather sandals. Children did not usually wear many clothes until they were about six years old. Then they started to wear the same clothes as their parents. Although Ancient Egyptians' clothes were simple, they loved to wear heavy, metal jewellery. Like some people today they liked to wear beautiful gold necklaces and other jewellery.

16

## **The importance of sports**

Doing sports is very important for everyone. It helps us to do well in our study. It also makes our bodies strong and active. There are many kinds of sports. Many people prefer football. Others prefer some difficult and dangerous sports such as boxing. Doing sports is very good for your health. So, I advise everyone to practise a sport. You can play sports at your school. You can also go to a club. I'm really tall, so I like playing basketball with my friends.

17

## **A person you are proud of**

Of all my family, my mother is the person I am proud of most. She is in her forties. Her friends respect and admire her at work. My mother has never left her work at home. Furthermore, she is a very good cook. She often spends her free time cooking delicious dishes for us, which makes everyone in my family happy. She is an excellent adviser, too. She often gives me suggestions and a lot of advice to help me with my difficulties. She is not only my mother, but she is also my good example to follow. For all these reasons I always love and take pride in my mother.



18

## The clothes my family wear

There are different kinds of clothes with different colours and styles.

Everyone has their own style. Some people like light colours and others like dark colours. My grandparents like wearing traditional clothes with dark colours. They wear loose clothes. My father likes to wear a shirt with a beautiful tie. He is very smart. My mother doesn't like short clothes at all. She always wears a headscarf. My brother, sister and I like to wear casual clothes. They should be modern and fashionable. I like to wear T-shirts on Jeans. They should be colorful and smart.

## Unit 11

19

## A fantastic summer holiday

New Email

- □ ×

To: [ahmed@gmail.com](mailto:ahmed@gmail.com)From: [ali@gmail.com](mailto:ali@gmail.com)Subject: **A fantastic holiday & A review of a place**

Dear Ahmed,

How are you and your family? I'm very happy to write this email to you. I'm excited to tell you about my last summer holiday. Last summer holiday, I visited Cairo. I went with my family in my father's car. First, we had a picnic in Al Azhar Park. We ate delicious food. Then we visit the pyramids. They are great pyramids. We enjoyed our time. We took many photos of the pyramids. At the end of the day, we went to the zoo. I took some beautiful photos with my mobile phone. I posted the photos on my account on Facebook. We did many activities. It was really a wonderful holiday Write me soon.

Yours,

Ali





19

## A fantastic summer holiday

I'm excited to talk about my last summer holiday. Last summer holiday, I visited Cairo. I went with my family in my father's car. First, we had a picnic in Al Azhar Park. We ate delicious food. Then we visit the pyramids. They are great pyramids. We enjoyed our time. We took many photos of the pyramids. At the end of the day, we went to the zoo. I took some beautiful photos with my mobile phone. I posted the photos on my account on Facebook. We did many activities. It was really a wonderful holiday.

20

## Water pollution

Water is the most important thing to live so that we must save water.

Unfortunately, some people don't care about water. They throw out their rubbish in water. As a result, the water becomes polluted in many places. Polluted water causes many diseases to us. But how we can save water from pollution. Some students have invented a system to take the rubbish from the water and others invented a green system to sun's light to kill bacteria in water. These amazing inventions should be used all over the world. I hope we can stop water pollution.

21

## Plans for next holiday

## A school trip

We are going to go on a school trip. We are going to Cairo. We are going to meet at the school gates tomorrow morning. First, we are going to have a picnic in Al Azhar Park. We are going to eat delicious food. Then we are going to visit the pyramids. They are great pyramids. We will take many photos of the pyramids. At the end of the day, we are going to go to the zoo. I will take some beautiful photos with my mobile phone. I will post the photos on my account on Facebook. We are going to do many activities. It will be really a wonderful holiday.



**22**

## **Activities you like doing**

I love nature very much. In my free time, I like to go to the park. I enjoy walking and watching trees, birds, clouds and animals. I enjoy seeing and smelling flowers. I also like taking pictures for nature. That's my favourite activity in my free time. Nature is full of amazing scenes. I feel very happy when I am at the park. In Cairo, there are many beautiful parks. Al-Azhar Park is one of the biggest parks in Egypt. It's a very beautiful place to spend time in. I recommend visiting it. It's really wonderful. You can do many activities there.

**23**

## **Helping the environment**

Our natural environment gives us everything that we need. We get air, water, food, and many other things from the environment. We can save the environment by making sure that we take care of the nature. We should save water. Water is very important in our environment, so we should never pollute water. We can recycle many things instead of throwing them away. Trees are good for the environment and help reduce air pollution. We should plant more trees. This will help to improve the size of natural places for animals. We should teach our children to look after the environment.

**MR****ENGLISHIANO****REACH FOR THE STARS**



24

### The importance of learning many languages

Learning other languages is very important. It is a form of communicating with other nations because we never understand the other countries without knowing their languages. There are many reasons why learning a new language is a good idea. It helps you to communicate with new people. It helps you to see things from a different view, or understand other cultures. It helps you to become a better listener. It helps you to understand both your home and the world better. It also gives people different identities. It connects you to an international community.

25

### How to learn a new language

It's very important to learn a new language, but learning a new language is not easy. You must learn and then have a lot of practice. Good language learners practise the language they learn every day inside and outside school. They read, write, speak and listen to it. They find people to speak to, watch programs in English language. They can practise it by chatting with people from other countries on the internet. When they don't understand a word, they try to know its meaning by looking it up in a dictionary. It's very important to listen to the correct sound of a word and repeat it aloud.



**26**

## **The importance of learning English**

Learning a foreign language is not easy. Some people don't like learning a foreign language for this reason. Lots of people all over the world are learning English for different reasons. It is the most widely spoken language in the world. A tour guide needs to use English when he speaks to tourists from different countries in the world. Businessmen need to use English because they travel to many countries. People who work with computers need to know English because they do a lot of work on the internet which is like a bank of information. Students also need to learn English.

**27**

## **My future job**

I am pleased to write to you about my future and what job I'd like to do when I'm older. After finishing the university, I want to be a scientist so I can study science. Science is my favourite subject. I dream to invent a new robot. And that robot can help us a lot. I like to do experiments at the laboratory. I think it is an exciting job. The world always changes and needs more technology and inventions to help us live easy and better life. Write to me about your future job.

**MR / AHMED ABDALLA MASAPOUD****→ PHONENUMBER****01200791872**

**WITH MR**  
**ENGLISHIANO**  
**ENGLISH**  
**is Easy**



28

## Forms of communication

Now, there are more forms of communication than in the past. Technology gave us different and new forms of communication. We all now have phones and we use them to make phone calls and text messages. More than this, some of people have smartphones which make them able to communicate with people in far places easily and for free. Smartphones have apps that can help you to call, text and even see anybody. In the future, maybe we will have phones that can read our facial expressions before they send messages.

29

## Your hobby & Reading

Reading is my favourite hobby. It's very useful and interesting. It gives us a lot of information. It feeds our minds. It makes us happy. Reading increases our knowledge. A good book is a good friend. I like reading very much. I practise it in my free time. I also practise it at school. My parents help me a lot. It helps us to know more information about the world. We go to the library to borrow useful books. We also download books from websites and read them on the laptop. I advise all people to read every day.

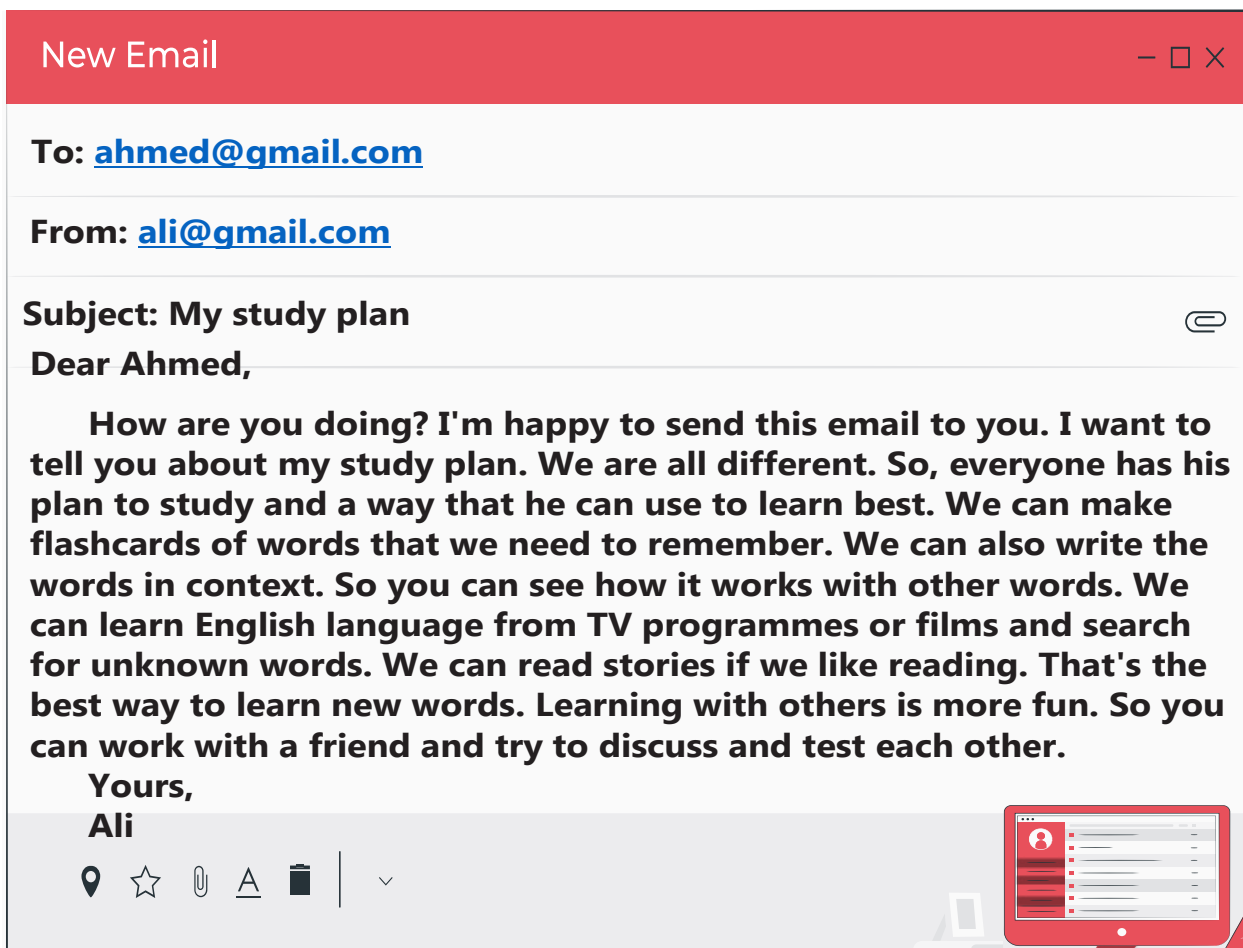
**MR ENGLISHIANO**  
**REACH FOR THE STARS**  
**MR/ AHMED ABDALLA MASEOUD**  
01200791872

**MR ENGLISHIANO**



## 30 My study plan

We are all different. So, everyone has his plan to study and a way that he can use to learn best. We can make flashcards of words that we need to remember. We can also write the words in context. So you can see how it works with other words. We can learn English language from TV programmes or films and search for unknown words. We can read stories if we like reading. That's the best way to learn new words. Learning with others is more fun. So, you can work with a friend and try to discuss and test each other.



**MR ENGLISHIANO**  
REACH FOR THE STARS





## Unit 7 Technology and the future

### Complete the following dialogue :

1.Wafaa is talking with Rahma about technology.

Wafaa : What are you reading about, Rahma ?

Rahma : (1).....

Wafaa : Are you interested in technology ?

Rahma: (2).....

Wafaa : (3)..... one important invention ?

Rahma : Yes, I can. I think the mobile phone is.

Wafaa : (4).....For me, the internet is more important.

Rahma : (5).....?

Wafaa : Because it helps us do researches and get many things.

Rahma : I agree with you.

2"Hend and Huda are talking about the screen of the mobile".

Hend: You look sad! What's the matter?

Huda: My mobile screen (1).....

Hend: (2).....?

Huda: When I opened the box, it was damaged.

Hend: (3).....?

Huda: I ordered it last week.

Hend: When was the delivery?

Huda: It was today. What should I do?

Hend: (4).....an email to them.

Huda: (5).....

3.Rashad and Omar are talking about types of technology.

Rashad : Do you know much about technology ?

Omar : (1).....

Rashad : What type of technology do you use every day ?

Omar :(2).....

Rashad : (3).....?

Omar : I use the internet to communicate with my friends and play games online.

Rashad : (4).....?

Omar : Yes, sometimes I've problems online.

Rashad : What should you do if you are worried about something online

Omar :(5).....

### Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :

1. If the shops close, then lots of other .....like cafe's will close, too. **SB**

a. jobs                      b. businesses                      c. ideas                      d. circles

2. The road is not big enough for cars, but you can go down it on a..... **WB**

a. train                      b. plane                      c. motorbike                      d. ferry

3. Do you .....that the weather will get hotter in the future ? **WB**

a. have                      b. invent                      c.give                      d. predict

4. Do you think there will be many .....in your English homework ? **WB**

a. corrections                      b. apps                      c. turns                      d. tools

5. I would like to ....the phone for a new one that is not damaged. **SB**

a. watch                      b change                      c. exercise                      d.text



6. It's a good idea to play ..... games in the evening. **WB**  
a. noisy                      b. quiet                      c. exciting                      d. fast
7. I would like to .....a machine to tidy my bedroom ! **SB**  
a. invite                      b. invent                      c. travel                      d. disappear
8. I think it is..... to travel in time. It can't happen. **SB**  
a. important                      b. impossible                      c. easy                      d. possible
9. We can only travel through....., not time. **SB**  
a. place                      b. replace                      c. space                      d. advice
10. You shouldn't..... outside for too long if it is very hot in the desert. **WB**  
a. try                      b. stay                      c. swim                      d. visit
11. If you don't.....the lesson' you should tell the teacher. **WB**  
a. try                      b. stay                      c. understand                      d. visit
12. I like to wear my .....on the bus to listen to music.  
a. helmet                      b. headphones                      c. glasses                      d. jacket
13. This message is written in German. Can you..... it into Arabic ?  
a. transfer                      b. predict                      c. translate                      d. fix
- 14- .....are like planes, but they do not have wings!  
a. Aeroplanes                      b. Motorbikes                      c. Helicopters                      d. Trains
- 15..I have many..... on my phone, like Facebook, SoundCloud and WhatsApp.  
a. programs                      b. inventions                      c. jobs                      d. apps
16. The internet is one of the greatest .....of the time.  
a. predictions                      b. inventions                      c. corrections                      d. translations
17. Scientists will .....a car that doesn't make any pollution in the future.  
a. invite                      b. invent                      c. invest                      d. intend
18. Some birds have strong....., so they can fly for a long distance  
a. beaks                      b. wings                      c. tails                      d. legs
19. My teacher always asks me to write the.....of any project.  
a. technology                      b. sounds                      c. resources                      d. speed
20. Old cars and factory rubbish cause the problem of.....  
a. correction                      b. development                      c. pollution                      d. technology
21. The cheetah can run .....the speed of 120.7 km/h.  
a. on                      b. at                      c. in                      d. off
22. I like online shopping because we.....more choices online.  
a. make                      b. do                      c. wake                      d. have
23. People use blankets to feel.....in cold weather.  
a. bigger                      b. warmer                      c. colder                      d. cooler
24. Ayman gave an opinion, but Ashraf.....  
a. agreed                      b. disagreed                      c. predicted                      d. guessed
- 25.. I'd like to ..... my new photos with my friends on the internet.  
a. discuss                      b. share                      c. cut                      d. explore
26. it's..... today. I think it is going to rain.  
a. hot                      b. windy                      c. sunny                      d. cloudy
27. I can't find my watch. It's.....  
a. hurt                      b. disappeared                      c. sent                      d. found
28. When I go to bed, I turn my phone.....  
a. over                      b. of                      c. off                      d. on
29. You should.....a break after sitting on a computer for a long time  
a. make                      b. have                      c. do                      d. feel
30. My parents will take my phone.... if I play on it so much.  
a. way                      b. away                      c. on                      d. off
- 31 Looking at a computer for a long time can give you a .....  
a. Stomachache                      b. Headache                      c. Toothache                      d. Backache
32. My grandchildren are completely.....to computer games.  
a. addicted                      b. useful                      c. worried                      d. possible
33. Students aren't.....to talk during exams.



- a. worried      b. horrible      c. allowed      d. believed  
34. There are lots of.....in factories.  
a. machines      b. matches      c. games      d. planets  
35. I can't see the helicopter. It.....behind the trees.  
a. disappeared      b. appeared      c. replied      d. explored  
36.....the phone off when you are at the lessons.  
a. Spend      b. Addict      c. Make      d. Turn  
37. Listening to loud music through headphones can damage your.....  
a. taste      b. hearing      c. smell      d. sight  
38. Teenagers shouldn't spend too much time on.....media.  
a) society      b) social      c) sociable      d) community  
39. water.....became much more worse than the last ten years.  
a) pollution      b) population      c) station      d) decision  
40- There was a/an.....in our class about how we help the environment.  
a) debate      b) interview      c) conversation      d) meeting  
41. I prefer .....my friends to calling them.  
a. sending      b. texting      c. speaking      d. bringing  
42. The girl .....like her mother. They both are tall and thin.  
a. makes      b. takes      c. looks      d. gives  
43.....will help us do many dangerous and difficult jobs in the future  
a. Animals      b. Robots      c. people      d. insects  
44. He is ill because he doesn't have..... sleep.  
a. ready      b. Possible      c. outside      d. enough  
45. I think too much technology can..... you a headache.  
a. make      b. take      c. Give      d. spend  
46. A : What is your..... about modern technology ?  
B: I think it has made life easier.  
a. problem      b. opinion      c. Headache      d. app  
47. I dropped my mobile by mistake. Its.... is damaged now.  
a. mouse      b. printer      c. screen      d. app  
48. Because of Coronavirus, all school lessons are.....  
a. inside      b. outside      c. Online      d. offline  
49. The screen of my phone was.....two days ago. I want a new one  
a) damaged      b) aged      c) found      d) saved  
50. Watching too much TV has many.....  
a) dangerousness      b) dangerously      c) dangerous      d) dangers  
51. Too much wind can..... many tree  
a) repair      b) damage      c) save      d) encourage  
52. Social media has a.....effect on us, so we should be careful  
a) positive      b) negative      c) useful      d) helpful  
53. Using a mobile phone too much can.....you headaches.  
a) give      b) get      c) make      d) do  
54. Many young people spend much time .....their social media  
a) checking      b) looking      c) playing      d) wasting  
55. I have a.....when I watch too much TV  
a) social media      b) mistake      c) headache      d) headphone  
56. He's very sad because his friends say.....things about him.  
a) happy      b) horrible      c) comfortable      d) afraid  
57. I can't use my mobile phone because there is a problem.....it.  
a on      b) with      c) for      d) in  
58. I can't find my toy. I think it.....somewhere.  
a) hid      b) felt      c) disappeared      d) dropped  
59. Many scientists want to.....many places in the world.  
a) invent      b) communicate      c) explore      d) make  
60. My parents advise me not to.....friends with bad people.



- a) make                      b) do                      c) spend                      d) stay  
 61. Scientists use solar .....to make electricity.  
 a) towers                      b) tunnels                      c) roads                      d) panels  
 62. Many people can.....their shopping online.  
 a) make                      b) do                      c) spend                      d) go  
 63. STEM school students follow the .....technology  
 a) lost                      b) least                      c) latest                      d) list  
 64. My brother likes to .....his mobile every year.  
 a) make                      b) waste                      c) change                      d) save  
 65. The tap has a.....to get hot and cold water.  
 a) lever                      b) hand                      c) lift                      d) bag  
 66. I would like to .....a machine to tidy my bedroom.  
 a) pull                      b) discover                      c) invent                      d) invite  
 67. You should stop.....at me like this.  
 a. shouted                      b. to shout                      c. shouting                      d. to shouting  
 68. It took Heba three hours.....her homework.  
 a. finish                      b. finishes                      c. to finish                      d. finished

**Grammar**

1. What invention do you hope we..... in the future ? **SB**  
 a. see                      b. will see                      c. would see                      d. saw  
 2. I think the headphones..... very useful for travelling. **SB**  
 a. will be                      b. are going to be                      c. be                      d. would be  
 3. Do you predict that the weather.....hotter in the future ? **WB**  
 a. gets                      b. got                      c. will get                      d. are getting  
 4. Life .....easier in the future. **SB**  
 a. is                      b. was                      c. will be                      d. were  
 5.....shops close in the next ten years ? **WB**  
 a. Do                      b. Are                      c. Have                      d. Will  
 6. I hope I.....some money soon.  
 a. earns                      b. will earn                      c. earned                      d. earning  
 7. I agree that the jacket won't.....useful in Egypt!  
 a. be                      b. is                      c. are                      d. was  
 8. I hope that Egypt..... the richest country in the world.  
 a. become                      b. will become                      c. becomes                      d. became.  
 9- Do you think there.....flying cars in the future?  
 a- is                      b- am going to be                      c- will be                      d- was  
 10- I think we will.....more robots in our schools.  
 a- has                      b- having                      c- had                      d- have  
 11. If I help my mother at the weekend, she..... have more free time. **SB**  
 a. ll                      b. 'd                      c. 's                      d. should  
 12. If I.....to the shops, I will spend a lot of money. **WB**  
 a. go                      b. went                      c. goes                      d. going  
 13. What clothes.....if it's cold ? **SB**  
 a. I will wear                      b. will wear                      c. wear                      d- will wear I  
 14. When Huda..... Cairo, she will buy some new shoes. **SB**  
 a. visits                      b. visit                      c. visiting                      d. visited  
 15. If there is fish in the supermarket, I... a kilo.  
 a. buy                      b. 'll buy                      c. 'd buy                      d. bought  
 16. Tomorrow, if the weather .....fine, we will go out.  
 a. was                      b. is                      c. be                      d. being  
 17. What..... if it rains ?  
 a. happens                      b. happen                      c. will happen                      d. happened  
 18. When I am 21, I ..... a car.  
 a. buy                      b. will buy                      c. buying                      d. buys



19. Sally .....sad if she fails.

- a. be                      b. was                      c. being                      d. will be

20. You..... tell a parent or teacher if you feel worried at something. **SB**

- a.shoud                      b. shouldn't                      c. mustn't                      d.couldn't

21. You shouldn't watch videos on the internet if your head..... **SB**

- a. had hurt                      b.'ll hurt                      c. hurts                      d.hurt

22.you.....swim in the sea if it is very cold. **WB**

- a. have to                      b. had to                      c. should                      d. shouldn't

23.Should I .....for too long on the internet if I have a headache? **SB**

- a.stays                      b. stay                      c. to stay                      d. staying

24.When you.....tired, you should have a break. **WB**

- a.are                      b- be                      c. were                      d. will be

25.She .....play in the street when it gets dark.

- a. should                      b. will                      c. shouldn't                      d. couldn't

26. If you want to get the high mark in maths, you.....

- a. shouldn't study                      b. should study                      c. don't study                      d. studied

27. Do you know what will.....in the future?

- a happen                      b) happens                      c) happening                      d. happened

28.I'll call you when I.....at my hotel.

- a) will arrive                      b) arrived                      c) arrive                      d.arrives

29. If we have more free time, we will.....visit our grandparents

- a) able to                      b) be able to                      c) be able                      d) able

30. I hope the clever jacket.....soon.

- a) will use                      b) will used                      c) will be use                      d) will be used

31.Our parents.....to the supermarket to buy food in ten years.

- a) didn't go                      b) haven't gone                      c) don't go                      d) won't go

32. If I go to the shops on Saturday, I.....some headphones. **WB**

- a) buy                      b) bought                      c) am buying                      d) will buy

33.In 30 years, the world.....different.

- a) be                      b) is                      c) will                      d) will be

34.Do you think .....join the basketball team?

- a) I should                      b) should I                      c) should                      d) shouldn't

35.people shouldn't .....fast in the city centre.

- a) drove                      b) to drive                      c) driving                      d) drive

36.if you want to get the park quickly , you.....the bus. **WB**

- a) will take                      b) take                      c) should take                      d) took

37. Children.....play in the street when it is very hot.

- a. should                      b. shouldn't                      c. must                      d. doesn't

38. If you.....know the answer, you should ask your teacher.

- a. doesn't                      b. isn't                      c. hasn't                      d. don't

39. What should they.....when they are in Luxor?

- a. do                      b. does                      c. did                      d. doing

40. You should help the poor if you.....rich.

- a. have                      b. had                      c. has                      d. are

41.When Huda visits Cairo, she.....some new shoes.

- a .would buy                      b.buying                      c.buys                      d.will buy

42.That boy.....a famous architect in the future.

- a. is                      b.will be                      c.did                      d.was

## 2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. Cafes.....(closing) in the future. **SB**

2. I hope there .....(is) less air pollution. **WB**

3. I'm sure people.....(use) drones in the future. **SB**

4. I think we..... (do) shopping online more. **WB**



5. Mona will look online for a new phone when she .....(get) home. **SB**
6. Hassan .....(not use) the internet to buy food when he is older. **SB**
7. Who will I talk to if I.....(not know) anyone at the school ? **WB**
8. If my mother.....(have) more free time, we will go out.
- 9-Sara.....(buy) a car if she has enough money.
10. When we have free time, we.....(go) shopping.
- 11-What .....(you do) if you win the competition ?
12. If I'm not ill, I .....(not take) the medicine.
- 13.I think Basem.....(buy) a car in the future.
14. Do you think hend.....(get) high marks in the exams ?
15. People hope life.....(be) easier in the future.
- 16.I think Haytham .....(win) the school competition tomorrow.
17. If you ..... (thinks) that your friend is addicted to social media, you should advise him. **SB**
18. When you drop rubbish on the floor, you ... (pick) it up. **WB**
19. If they don't change, maybe you should .....(finding) some new friends. **SB**
20. They should check that you can't buy anything when you.....(played) games online. **SB**
21. People who are addicted to eating sweets should..... (tries) eating fruit instead. **WB**
22. When you feel ill, you .....(see) a doctor.
23. What..... (I do) if I've a problem ?
24. You .....(turn off) the lights when you go to bed.
25. You..... (not eat) food when it is still hot.
26. Hana ..... (not stay) up late when she has a training.
- 27- Hassan will be sad if he.....(got) low marks.
- 28» What .....(would) you do when you meet Ali?
- 29.He will feel tired if he.....(didn't) sleep well tomorrow.
- 30.She.....(won't) succeed. She is really clever.



**1. Complete the following dialogue:**

**Mona : What is your favourite food ?**

**Nada : (1).....**

**Mona : Koshari ! Fantastic. (2).....?**

**Nada : rice, tomatoes and pasta**

**Mona : (3)..... ?**

**Nada : yes, It is very delicious**

**Mona : What else do you like ?**

**Nada : (4).....fish with rice. (5).....?**

**Mona : I like Kofta very much.**

**2.Sara and Aseel are talking about healthy food.**

**Sara : What is healthy food ?**

**Aseel :(1).....**

**Sara : What are these types of food ?**

**Aseel : (2).....**

**Sara : (3).....?**

**Aseel : Because dairy products help us to have strong bones.**

**Sara : Great! (4).....?**

**Aseel : No. Sugar is bad for our teeth.**

**Sara : When is food usually healthy?**

**Aseel : (5).....**

**3."Hussien and Abdullah are talking about food."**

**Hussein : I'm hungry. I would like to eat something.**

**Abdullah: (1).....?**

**Hussein : I would like to go to the new restaurant.**

**Abdullah: What kind of food do you like?**

**Hussein : (2)..... Do you like hawawshi?**

**Abdullah: (3)..... but it isn't my favourite food.**

**Hussein : (4).....?**

**Abdullah: My favourite food is pizza. (5).....?**

**Hussein : yes , I like it .It's my favourite food, too.**

**Abdullah: Well, the same. I like the spicy food, too.**

**4.Hoda is talking with Lamees about food.**

**Hoda : Do you like food ?**

**Lamees : (1).....**

**Hoda : (2).....?**

**Lamees : I like rice and pasta.**

**Hoda : (3).....?**

**Lamees : Because they give me energy.**

**Hoda : Are you allergic to any kind of food ?**



- Lamees : (4).....  
Hoda : What foods are you allergic to?  
Lamees : (5).....

**3-Read the following, then answer the questions:**

Everyone loves snacks! But some snacks are bad for us. What is the best way to enjoy healthy snacks ? It is OK to eat crisps and cakes sometimes, but you should not eat too many of them. Crisps have a lot of fat and salt. Cakes, chocolate and biscuits have a lot of fat and sugar. Too much of this type of food is bad for our bodies.

Fruit is a great snack! It is very good for us and most people like the sweet taste. You should eat between two and four pieces of fruit a day. Beans and vegetables do not have much sugar or fat. They are very good for us, so we should eat a lot of them. Snacks like hummus with carrot and pepper are delicious. We should be careful, even with healthy foods. Fruit juice has got a lot of sugar, so we should not drink too much of it. Olives, meat and fish sometimes have a lot of salt,

**a. Answer the following questions:**

1. How much fruit should you have everyday?

- .....  
2. What do you think about snacks? .....  
3. What is the main idea of the passage? .....

**b. Choose the correct answer from a, b , c or d:**

4the underline word" delicious" is the opposite of.....

- a. terrible                      b. healthy                      c. good                      d. sweet

5. The underlined pronoun "them" refers to.....

- a. cakes                      b. crisps and cakes                      c. beans and vegetables                      d. snakes

6. Fish sometimes have.....

- a. a lot of sugar   b. a lot of salt                      c. a lot of fat                      d. a lot of food

2.It is important to eat the right things but we shouldn't forget about what we drink. We should drink a lot of water. Water is great because it hasn't got any fat or sugar. So we should drink more water. Some drinks have a lot of sugar. We shouldn't drink these because they are bad for our bodies and they are bad for our teeth. Milk is useful for our teeth. We should try to drink a glass of milk every day. Fizzy drinks are always bad for our teeth even when they don't have sugar.

**A) Answer the following questions:**

- 1.What is the main idea of this passage?.....  
2. What does the underlined pronoun "these" refer to?.....  
3.Why do you think we should eat the right things?.....

**B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:**

4. Fizzy drinks are not.....for our bodies.

- a) difficult                      b) good                      c) easy                      d) bad

5. Milk is good for our.....

- a) blood                      b) teeth                      c) ears                      d) noses

6.The underlined word "forget" means to be.....

- a) unable to remember                      b) able to remember  
c) able to help people for free                      d) unable to move to a place



**4-choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:**

1. The small amount of food eaten between meals is called .....  
a. snake                      b. snack                      c. lunch                      d. dinner
2. Rojak is a fruit snack which is very sweet and.....  
a. salty                      b.sour                      c. spicy                      d. juicy
- 3 .....means having something that makes you ill when you eat or touch it.  
a. Safe                      b. Allergic                      c. Kind                      d. Fresh
- 4 We love chicken and rice. they are .....  
a. salty                      b. bad                      c. scary                      d. delicious
5. Many people like common ..... such as ginger and cinnamon  
a. spears                      b. species                      c. spices                      d.pieces
6. You cook hawawshi in the..... **WB**  
a. heater                      b. oven                      c. offer                      d-fridge
- 7.....means very nice to eat. **WB**  
a. Sour                      b. Dirty                      c. Delicious                      d.healthy
8. She eats a lot of fish because it helps to make her..... **WB**  
a. relaxed                      b. happy                      c. fat                      d. strong
9. In many places, people use fava beans to make..... **SB**  
a. pasta                      b.falafel                      c. soup                      d. dessert
10. Falafel is very .....in Egypt.  
a' popular                      b. unknown                      c. different                      d. new
- 11 .My sister will do the .....after meals.  
a. eating                      b. cooking                      c. washing up                      d. diving
12. Heba is allergic .....nuts, so she doesn't eat any cakes as they sometimes have nuts in them.  
a. on                      b. off                      c.to                      d.about
13. A lot of fruit and vegetables are good.....our bodies.  
a. at                      b. for                      c. to                      d.with
- 14.. We can't drink seawater. It is.....  
a. sweet                      b. spicy                      c salty                      d. fresh
15. Eating pasta and ice gives us.....  
a- salt                      b. sugar                      c cakes                      d. energy
16. Cakes, chocolate and biscuits have a lot of ..... and sugar  
a. fat                      b. pasta                      c. beans                      d. salad
17. Judy plays Squash every week and needs to be.....  
a. spicy                      b. healthy                      c. sweety                      d. unhealthy
- 18..I am.....to fish. When I eat it, it makes me ill.  
a. addicted                      b. popular                      c. allergic                      d. ready
- 19-A/an.....someone who is between 13 and 19 years old.  
a) child                      b) teenager                      c) adult                      d) baby
- 20 After athletics.....m my friends and I sometimes get some fast food.  
a) practise                      b) practice                      c) fan                      d) experience
21. ....products like milk and cheese help us to have strong bones  
a. Diary                      b. Daily                      c. Dairy                      d.Fairy
22. Put the milk in the fridge to keep it .....  
a. hard                      b. fresh                      c. soft                      d.salty
23. The new restaurant.....breakfast and lunch only.  
a adds                      b. puts                      c. serves                      d. takes



- 24- .....two eggs in a bowl with a little milk to make an omelette  
a beat                      b bake                      c.fry                      d.heat
- 25.The .....for making pizza was easy.  
a. cook                      b. instruction                      c. recipe                      d. ingredient
- 26- Meat, cheese and nuts have..... in them. **SB**  
a. salt                      b. protein                      c. sugar                      d. milk
- 27.please,.....some tea into my cup. **SB**  
a.heat                      b.pull                      c.beat                      d.pour
- 28.When the omelete is ready, take it out of the frying..... **SB**  
a.glass                      b.Plate                      c pan                      d cup
- 29.put the eggs in the bowl and beat them with a..... **SB**  
a.Spoon                      b. feather                      c.fin                      d.beak
- 30.We .....things when we put them in our mouths. **SB**  
a.smell                      b.see                      c. taste                      d. hear
- 31.which of these types of food doesn't have much protein ? **WB**  
a.meat                      b. Nuts                      c. Fish                      d. Apples
32. Humans have 210.....in their bodies.  
a. eyes                      b. ears                      c. bones                      d. hairs
33. The teacher asked the pupils to...their books out of bags.  
a. make                      b. give                      c. take                      d. do
- 34.. Only eat.....food. Don't eat canned food .  
a boring                      b. fresh                      c. unhealthy                      d. salty
35. I don't like fried eggs .I like them.....  
a- oiled                      b. boiled                      c. foiled                      d.served
- 36.Some people don't want to eat Durian fruits because they.....terrible  
a.smell                      b.serve                      c. taste                      d. hear
- 37.you should be careful when you use the.....  
a.fork                      b.knife                      c. bowl                      d. plate
- 38.When you.....ice , it melts.  
a.heat                      b.pull                      c.beat                      d.pour
39. Green, yellow and..... are colours.  
a. diet                      b. snack                      c. product                      d. purple
40. Cook the pasta in a large ..... of boiling water  
a. pin                      b. bin                      c. pan                      d. ban
41. Rice and pasta give us more.....  
a. oil                      b. olive                      c. energy                      d.taste
42. In Egypt, we buy roasted.....at the streets.  
a. fruits                      b. sweet potatoes                      c. pizza                      d.eggs
43. Zli Tokyo is the biggest city in .... **WB**  
a China                      b. Rome                      c. Egypt                      d.japan
44. We Cook the pizza in the oven for ten..... **WB**  
a.hours                      b.minutes                      c. seconds                      d.seconds
45. Eat some of all the.....of foods. **SB**  
a. sizes                      b. colours                      c.flavours                      d.types
- 46.Take small.....of food but finish them. **SB**  
a. amounts                      b. bins                      c.balls                      d.baskets
47. My grandfather .....a big farm in the countryside..  
a. brings                      b. owns                      c. finds                      d. makes
48. Okinawa is a big..... in Japan.  
a. town                      b. island                      c. country                      d. village
- 49.My dad..... me with a cute puppy.  
a. calmed                      b. upset                      c. surprised                      d. ordered
- 50.I asked the science teacher .....to.....the reasons of pollution to me.



- a. explain      b. have      c. protect      d. paint
51. Our organization depends.....donation from the public  
a. all      b. in      c.off      d.on
52. The library was full of students revising ..... the final exams.  
a. for      b. of      c. to      d. in
53. I feel ..... - I didn't get any lunch today.  
a. worried      b. hungry      c. thirsty      d. excited
54. Spinach is a kind of .....  
a. fruit      b. snacks      c. vegetables      d. fats
55. Listening to quiet music can help you.....  
a. eat      b. mix      c relax      d.write
56. Doctors always advise people to have.....diets.  
a. high      b. big      c. balanced      d.full
- 57.....is a plant that can be green, red and yellow.  
a. Lemon      b. Pepper      c. Fig      d.sweet potato
58. Humans should eat enough .....of fruit and vegetables  
a)types      b) reasons      c) results      d)amounts
- 59.My little brother .... on me to help him do his maths homework  
a)improves      b) depends      c) protects      d) relaxes
- 60 This food has a nice.....  
a)toast      b) tasty      c) taste      s)test
61. I am.....to nuts, so I must be careful with what I eat.  
a) addicted      b) allergic      c) ready      d) interested
62. Doctors say he ..... to be alive.  
a) messy      b) lucky      c) unlucky      d.bad
63. Everyone should have food that.....them energy.  
a) has      b) makes      c) gets      d.gives
64. My mother's food .....delicious. I like it very much  
a) tastes      b) feels      c) hears      d)touches
- 65.my mum likes to use.....vegetables in the salad .it looks delicious.  
a) fried      b) chopped      c) bad      d)terrible
66. I usually help my mum to.....the food after she makes it.  
a) try      b) fry      c) pour      d)serve
- 67.People often eat in the.....  
a) living room      b) bedroom      c)dinning room      d)bathroom
- 68.Most people like to eat pasta with a.....  
a) fork      b) knife      c) pan      d)bowl
- 69.Its .....to eat sweet and salty things together  
a good      b) normal      d)nice      d) unusual
- 70 In the evenings, I like to ..... with some music and a nice meal.  
a) worry      b)work      c) relax      d)sleep
- 71.Pasta is the..... ingredient in koshari.  
a) same      b)main      c) different      d)soft
- 72.Our father..... when he told us that he would buy a new modern car.  
a) surprised      b)frightened      c) laughed      d)scared
- 73 Huda is worried about her exam.....  
a) reasons      b) results      c) causes      d types
74. You should.....sure that you eat all types of healthy food.  
a say      b) take      c) do      d make
75. My mother was worried.....me when I came home late.  
a with      b) on      c) about      d) of
76. Food is healthy and good for you when it is.....  
a. stolen      b. fresh      c. rotten      d. terrible
- 77.Hearing and smelling are .....



a. subjects

b. senses

c. hobbies

d. sports

**Grammar**1. There are.....grapes left. Would you like some ? **SB**

a. a little      b. a few      c. much      d. a lot

2. A : Would you like.....salt on your chips ? **SB**

B: No, thank you.

a. a little      b. a few      c. many      d. several

3. She is allergic to nuts, so she doesn't eat..... **WB**

a. a few      b. any      c. some      d. a lot of

4. DI don't like to have.....salt in my food because it is not very healthy. **WB**

a. some      b.any      c. many      d. several

5. I have.....free time for hobbies because I work a lot.

a. a few      b. much      c. a little      d. many

6. Would you like.....cake , Leila ? - No, thanks. **WB**

a. any      b. some      c. many      d. plenty

7. my mother didn't buy ..... tomatoes last week

a-any      b. some      c. much      d. a little

8. There are.....notebooks on the table.

a-a lot of      b.any      c. much      d. little

9. A:.....you like falafel for breakfast ? B: Yes, I want a sandwich.

a. Would      b. Does      c. Are      d. Have

10. Don't put too much sugar. Il like .....sugar in my tea

a. a few      b. a little      c. a lot      d. many

11. There are.....people in the museum today.

a. a little      b. little      c. a few      d. a lot

12. There is .....milk in the fridge.

a. some      b. any      c. much      d. many

13 \_ .....two eggs in a bowl with little milk. **SB**

a. Beat      b. Beats      c. Beating      d.beaten

14.....the knife to chop the vegetables.

a. Used      b. Uses      c. Use      d.using

15. Wash some beans and.....them in a pan. **SB**

a. puts      b. to put      c. putting      d.put

16.....foul mudammas with warm bread. **SB**

a. To serve      b. Serve      c. Serving      d.serves

17.....vegetables into small pieces. **SB**

a Chopping      b. To chop      c. Chops      d.chop

18. ....write on your desk. keep it clean.

a. Didn't      b. Aren't      c. Don't      d. Doesn't

19.To make a video call..... on your tablet.

a.turns      b.turned      c.turning      d.turn

20 . I don't like this soup. There is too.....salt in it. **WB**

a. much      b. many      c. enough      d.few

21. Can I have some more sugar, please ? There is.....in this tea. **WB**

a. too much      b. too many      c. a few      d. not enough

22. Let's not go to the beach. There are.....people there today. **WB**

a. too much      b. too many      c. a little      d. a few

23. Could you get a few tomatoes ? I don't have.....for the salad. **SB**

a. enough      b. much      c. a little      d. a few

24. You should only eat.....sugar. **SB**

a. much      b. many      c.few      d. a little



25. Add.....salt to the chips, I don't like much salt.

- a. much                      b. many                      c. a few                      d. a little

26- I don't like these cakes because they have ..... sugar in them. **WB**

- a too much                      b too many                      c enough                      d a lot of

27- There is not ..... rain for orange trees to grow in the desert. **WB**

- a too much                      b too many                      c enough                      d a lot of

28- There are ..... people on the beach today. Let's go to another one. **WB**

- a too much                      b too many                      c enough                      d a lot of

29. Only.....students came to school yesterday.

- a. a lot b. a few c. little d.any

30. You can't drink sea water because there is....salt in it.

- a. not enough                      b. too many                      c. too much                      d.a few

32. The bag is too heavy. There are....books in it.

- a. enough                      b. a few                      c. too many                      d. too much

33. I don't have.....money for a sandwich.

- a. a little                      b. a lot                      c. a few                      d. enough

34. ....sugar is bad for health.

- a. Enough                      b. Too many                      c. Too much                      d. A little

35. A:.....you like to drink some juice ? - B: Yes, please.

- a. Could                      b. Would                      c. Are                      d.Can

36. There are .....cars in the centre of the city.

- a. a lot                      b. a few                      c. a little                      d. much

37. Hurry up? We only have a .....before the bus leaves.

- a. lot of                      b. a few                      c. a little                      d. much

38 There are.....expensive new flats next to the river.

- a) an                      b) a                      c)any                      d. some

39. Would you like .....juice?

- a) any                      b) a few                      c)many                      d. some

40. Liverpool has——of great players like Mohammed Salah.

- a. some                      b. a few                      c. many                      d. lots

41. I.....got any money .I think I won't buy a new bike.

- a. have                      b. don't                      c. has                      d. haven't

42.....some rice with fish ?

- a. Do you like                      b. Have you got                      c. Would you like                      d. Is there

43. It's very quiet. There are.....people here today.

- a. many                      b. a few                      c. a little                      d. a lot of

44. Don't.....friends with bad people.

- a. made                      b. making                      c. makes                      d. make

45. There are too.....books in the bag. I can't carry it.

- a. few                      b. much                      c. many                      d. enough

46. He is poor, he has.....money.

- a. many                      b. much                      c. a lot of                      d. little

## **2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:**

1. When she is playing netball, she drinks.....(a few) water. **WB**

2. I eat.....(a little) healthy snacks. **SB**

3. I eat.....(a lot) rice and pasta every day. **SB**

4. Would you like.....(any) coffee. **SB**

5. My mom likes to put.....(any) spices in food

6. Do you have..... ( some )pens in your bag ?

7. I .....(not want) any orange juice

8. I don't put.....(some) salt on my chips.



- 9.....(Will) you like to eat fish for lunch ?
- 10.I don't have.....(some) cheese in the fridge.
11. My aunt has.....(a little) hens on the farm.
12. Eat.....(a lot) fruit. It is good for you.
13. Please,.....(adding) some olive oil on salad. **SB**
- 14.....(Heats) some oil in a pan. **WB**
- 15.....(Not boil) oil more than one time. **SB**
- 16.....(Turns) the lights off before you sleep. **WB**
17. When water boils,.....(turns) off the stove.
18. ....(Does) exercise after school.
- 19.. Don't.....(touching) electric wires
- 20.. Always.....(to add) olive oil to salad.
- 21..... (Not serve) food in broken dishes.
22. Don't.....(heats) butter for too long.
23. I don't like this tea. There is too.....( many) sugar in it!
24. There are too..... (much) people in the market today.
- 25.Add..... ( a few )sugar to the tea, I don't like much sugar.
- 26.Can I have..... (any) water ?
27. There.....( aren't )enough milk to make hot chocolate.
- 28.There is.....( too many) salt in this recipe
- 29.....(Would )you like coffee?" "No, I don't. I prefer tea.
- 30.There's.....(a few) juice in the glass
- 31.There aren't.....(some) students in the classroom.
32. I ate.....(a little) sandwiches. They were really delicious.



**Unit 9 Watch, Listen and make**

**1.Osama and Islam are talking about their plan for the next weekend.**

**Osama :** Where are you going to spend your weekend?

**Islam :** (1).....

**Osama :** Great! (2).....?

**Islam :** No, I didn't visit it before. It's my first visit.

**Osama :** From my point of view, you'll like the Egyptian Museum of Modern Art.

**Islam :** (3).....?

**Osama :** I think that because the artists were really good.

**Islam :** When can I visit it?

**Osama :** (4).....

**Islam:** (5)..... . I'll go at 8 am.

**2.Lamar and Talia are talking about the end-of-year show.**

**Lamar :** Mrs Hania says we can have an end-of-year show!

**Talia :** Great! (1).....?

**Lamar :** It will be about the play we read in the English class.

**Talia :** (2).....!

**Lamar :** We need help. (3).....?

**Talia :** Yes, Lamar is able to act.

**Lamar :** What about writing scripts?

**Talia :** (4).....

**Lamar :** (5).....

**Talia :** We could call Azza to know if she knows how to paint scenery.

**3.Amina is asking Salwa about the place she is going to.**

**Amina :** Good morning, Salwa. Where are you going?

**Salwa :** (1).....

**Amina :** (2).....?

**Salwa :** Because there is a lecture.

**Amina :** (3).....?

**Salwa :** It is about musical instruments all over Egypt.

**Amina :** Can I come with you?

**Salwa :** (4).....

**Amina :** What time should we meet?

**Salwa :** (5).....

**Randa asks Rasha about her plan for this evening.**

**Randa :** Good afternoon, Rasha. How are you?

**Rasha :** Good afternoon, Randa. (1).....

**Randa :** Where are you going?

**Rasha :** (2).....

**Randa :** (3).....?

**Rasha :** To meet my brother. He's coming from Malaysia.

**Randa :** (4).....?

**Rasha :** His plane arrives at 8 o'clock.

**Randa :** I hope he arrives safely.

**Rasha :** (5).....

**5.Helal is inviting Mazen to come to his home to watch the match together.**



**Mazen :** Hello, Helal. How are things?

**Helal :** Fine, Mazen. (1).....?

**Mazen :** Yes, I'd like to. What can we do?

**Helal :** (2)..... . Would you like to watch it with me?

**Mazen :** (3)..... . Shall I bring food with me?

**Helal :** No, but could you bring your tablet?

**Mazen :** Of course. (4).....?

**Helal :** At seven thirty pm.

**Mazen :** Great! I'll bring my camera to take nice photos.

**Helal :** (5)..... .

## 4-choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:

1. I can.....scenery if you want, but I can't do make-up. **SB**

- a. explore                      b. paint                      c.sew                      d.have

2. There were.....of important and normal Egyptian people in the museum. **SB**

- a. portraits                      b. plays                      c. cartoon                      d pottery

3.I.....visiting the Museum of Modern Egyptian Art if you are in Cairo. **SB**

- a. show                      b. recommend                      c. prevent                      d. protect

4.My dress is damaged, so my mother is.....it. **WB**

- a. cleaning                      b. sewing                      c. tiding                      d. washing

5. Many people are interested.....watching football matches.

- a) in                      b) at                      c) on                      d)onto

6.The garden was full of .....and fascinating flowers.

- a) active                      b) ugly                      c) funny                      d) colourful

7.The kids spend their Saturdays watching ..... on TV

- a) cartons                      b) cartoons                      c) costumes                      d)views

8.A/ An.....is an object that is used for playing music.

- a) tool                      b) machine                      c) material                      d) instrument

9 – Can we see the play at the....., Dad?

- a) park                      b) theatre                      c) museum                      d) library

10. you don't have to pay to get into the concert. It's.....

- a. expensive                      b. empty                      c.free                      d. amazing

11-The children wore historical .....for the school play.

- a. uniforms                      b. clothes                      c. costumes                      d. customs

12. All these pictures were painted by local.....

- a. writers                      b. pianists                      c artists                      d. musicians

13.I can talk to the people at drama club about .....

- a. reading                      b.running                      c.painting                      d.acting

14.In my .....,the statues showing people wearing the clothes really teach you about life in the past.

- a. think                      b. note                      c. view                      d.review

15.Aya is learning.....She wants to improve her handwriting.

- a) technology                      b) biology                      c) geography                      d) calligraphy

16.The museum is full of.....and many other historic objects.

- a) theatres                      b) statues                      c) stadiums                      d) castles



17. Heba can't .....the phone as she is busy now.

- a. make                      b. call                      c. answer                      d. have

18. The.....on the stage was fantastic.

- a. scene                      b. view                      c. scenery                      d. theme

19. She is good at .....make-up

- a. giving                      b. taking                      c. doing                      d. having

20. Many.....people read the music using Braille.

- a. deaf                      b. strange                      c. blind                      d. disabled

21. What.....do you think musicians need ? **SB**

- a. money                      b. skills                      c. time                      d. power

22. Try to help .....people by solving the problems that they can have. **SB**

- a. sleepy                      b. lazy                      c. disabled                      d. brave

23. What is your favourite musical instrument ?..... **SB**

- a. cook                      b. clarinet                      c. laptop                      d. TV

24. Ahmed usually plays the violin in a / an ..... on Sundays

- a. orchestra                      b. music                      c. invitation                      d. opera

25. That girl is ....., so she cannot hear you.

- a. blind                      b. deaf                      c. disabled                      d. strong

26. My sister likes to make her own clothes by herself. She likes.....

- a) swimming                      b) seeing                      c) sewing                      d) sawing

27. ..she..... why Jo was hiding behind the newspaper. **SB**

- a. wandered                      b. wondered                      c. read                      d. cried

28. The system that blind people use to read is called .....

- a. Calligraphy                      b. orchestra                      c. Braille                      d. Sign

29. The students are ..... They come from many different countries.

- a. travelers                      b. national                      c. international                      d. ancient

30..... you have just won a million pounds.

- a. Put                      b. Decide                      c. Imagine                      d. Join

31. That woman is .....Her photo is in all the newspapers.

- a. hero!                      b. graduate!                      c. famous!                      d. good!

32..Louis Braille..... blind after an accident when he was three

- a. born                      b. made                      c. had                      d. became

33..flutes, cellos and trumpets are.....instruments.

- a. historical                      b. personal                      c. electrical                      d. musical

34.-Ali uses a.....because he cannot walk

- a. armchair                      b. wheelchair                      c. stool                      d. stair

35.A/An.....person can't use the parts of the body in the way other people can

- a. blind                      b. disabled                      c. deaf                      d. artist

36. There are .....schools for deaf people who cannot hear.

- a) special                      b) tourist                      c ) crowded                      d) ugly

37. My sister has passed all her exams with good marks, and we are very.....of her.

- a. worried                      b. pleased                      c. proud                      d. crowded

38..... means the things that happen in a film. **WB**

- a. Ideas                      b. Actions                      c. Articles                      d. Views

39. There's a great..... from the top of the tower. **WB**



- a. review                      b. watch                      c. view                      d. few
40. We should..... all our plastic to use again. **WB**
- a. burn                      b. recycle                      c. throw                      d. damage
41. A..... is able to stop fires. **WB**
- a. police officer      b. pilot                      c. manager                      d. firefighter
- 42-. The snakes are very ..... animals. I'm frightened of them
- a. boring                      b. afraid                      c. scary                      d. nice
43. Jurassic World is a/an ..... film. It's very exciting.
- a. funny                      b. real                      c. boring                      d. adventure
44. Four prisoners ..... through a hole in the fence.
- a. ran                      b. waved                      c. escaped                      d. gave
45. A..... is a large park with machines to ride on, restaurants, etc.
- a. theme park      b. safari park                      c. garden                      d. beach
46. His new sculpture looks ----- . I can't believe that he made it.
- a. funny                      b. real                      c. weak                      d. small
47. The pilot managed to ..... the plane safely.
- a. stay                      b. give                      c. land                      d. finish
48. I read a..... of that book. it said it was very good.
- a. revision                      b. revenge                      c. review                      d. letter
49. Ahmed El-Sakka is a famous ..... I love him so much.
- a. player                      b. singer                      c. writer                      d. star
50. I ..... this film if you like exciting and scary films
- a. invite                      b. request                      c. recommend                      d. offer
51. I really don't like her at all - she's .....!
- a. interesting                      b. nice                      c. helpful                      d. horrible
52. A/An..... is a piece of land completely surrounded by water
- a. island                      b. lake                      c. beach                      d. river
- 53- The children all wore funny..... to the family party, Ahmed was a firefighter! **WB**
- a. contents                      b. costumes                      c. concerts                      d. customs
54. Lara always gives her grandmother a big..... when she sees her. **WB**
- a) hug                      b) huge                      c) hide                      d) hall
55. My little brother started to..... after he fell and hurt his hand. **WB**
- a) carry                      b) cry                      c. dry                      d. fry
56. My brother always..... my things and I can't find them.
- a) hits                      b) appears                      c) disappears                      d) hides
57. My teacher asked me to..... notes of the important points.
- a) have                      b) see                      c) take                      d) do
58. I feel very proud ..... be a part of the Egyptian team.
- a) of                      b) to                      c) on                      d) with
59. My little sister always... my father a hug when she sees him.
- a) has                      b) gives                      c) takes                      d) lends
60. My teacher asked me to tell the class the..... points of the lesson.
- a) unimportant      b) main                      c) scary                      d) damaged
61. I like my friend as she always.... to help me when I need.



- a) offers                      b) requests                      c) advises                      d) recommends
62. Adel Imam is a famous.....He shares in many films.  
a) actor                      b) painter                      c) writer                      d) player
63. My friend is very sad because his grandfather.....yesterday.  
a) died                      b) lived                      c) stayed                      d) slept
64. went to a theme.....and rode on the big wheel. It was exciting.  
a) park                      b) bark                      c) brake                      d) break
65. Many thieves tried to..... but the police stopped them.  
a) escape                      b) save                      c) collect                      d) recycle
66. I liked that film. I thought the....was exciting.  
a) move                      b) movement                      c) motion                      d) action
67. The Police told my father not to....his car here.  
a) park                      b) bark                      c) brake                      d) break
68. From the top you get a fantastic ..... of the city.  
a) review                      b) site                      c) opinion                      d) view
69. I read a film .....to know what the film is about  
a) review                      b) revision                      c) view                      d) opinion
70. I went to the theatre last week and saw an exciting.....  
a) match                      b) game                      c) sport                      d) play
71. My friend Hadeer is good at writing.....for plays.  
a) scripts                      b) scenery                      c) costumes                      d) instruments
72. I went to my brother's school party and the pupils wore nice.....  
a) photos                      b) scripts                      c) costumes                      d) statues
73. I asked my sister to.....the phone because I was doing my homework.  
a) reply                      b) use                      c) answer                      d) question
74. I like walking along the Nile to see the beautiful.....  
a) rubbish                      b) scenery                      c) pollution                      d) traffic
75. A..... is a painting or photograph of a person's face.  
a) statue                      b) portrait                      c) scenery                      d) play
76. He had a terrible accident last month and it left him.....  
a) messy                      b) noisy                      c) happy                      d) disabled
77. He's blind, so he goes to a.....school for the blind.  
a) private                      b) special                      c) general                      d) public
78. My brother likes writing.....for plays.  
a) photos                      b) scripts                      c) costumes                      d) statues
79. I We went to a big party last night and we found it.....It was cool!  
a) surprising                      b) boring                      c) terrible                      d) horrible
80. Reda likes music. He wants to be a.....  
a) musical                      b) musician                      c) waiter                      d) writer
81. A.....person is the person who can't hear.  
a) blind                      b) deaf                      c) proud                      d) happy
82. I don't like that film. It was.....  
a) amazing                      b) nice                      c) cool                      d) scary
83. had a/an.....from my friend to his birthday party.  
a) request                      b) invitation                      c) offer                      d) recommendation



84. people should have many.....to be able to get a good job.

- a) skills                      b) friends                      c) artists                      d) skulls

85. A-----is a period of a hundred year.

- a) century                      b) country                      c) scenery                      d) centre

86. The teacher chose Marwa to.....in the new play.

- a) make                      b)do                      c) write                      d)act

### Grammar

1. Do you know how to .....an instrument. **SB**

- a. playing                      b. play                      c. played                      d. plays

2. ....you able to speak French ? yes, I am. **SB**

- a. Were                      b. Are                      c. Can                      d. Do

3. I.....talk to people at drama club about acting. **SB**

- a. am able                      b. is able to                      c. Can                      d. Do

4. He can't swim, but he.....play football very well. **SB**

- a. can                      b. can't                      c. is able                      d. isn't able

5. Hend .....play tennis, but she can ride a bike. **SB**

- a. don't                      b. can't                      c. hasn't                      d. isn't

6. .... Ramy able to drive his car well?

- a. Is                      b. Does                      c. Can                      d. Did

7. Do you .....how to use the computer?

- a. knew                      b. knows                      c. knowing                      d. know

8. Can your brother.....fast?

- a. runs                      b. ran                      c. run                      d. running

9. My father is very busy. He.....take many holidays.

- a. can't                      b. has                      c. hasn't                      d. can

10.....drive a car?

- a. He can                      b. He can't                      c. Can he                      d. Can

11.....you able to hop on one leg?

- a. Are                      b. Do                      c. Would                      d. Can

12. could you teach me how..... the violin?

- a. plays                      b. play                      c. playing                      d. to play

13. I was wondering if you would like..... my house tomorrow. **SB**

- a. to come                      b. coming                      c. comes                      d. come

14- ..... you like to see a film of Little Women ? - Of course. **SB**

- a. Did                      b. Are                      c. Would                      d. Will

15.....I bring some table tennis balls ? **SB**

- a. Am                      b. Have                      c. Shall                      d. Would

16.....you bring me fruit juice ? **SB**

- a. Would                      b. Shall                      c. Could                      d. Do

17. Would you like to.....the zoo?

- a. visit                      b. visited                      c. visiting                      d. visits

18. Would you mind if you.....the dishes?

- a. washes                      b. wash                      c. washing                      d. to watch

19. Mariam and I .....how to sew clothes.



- a. knows                      b. knowing                      c. can                      d. know
20. ....he play a musical instrument?  
a. Can                      b. Is                      c. Are                      d. Do
21. Is she.....to cook well?  
a. can                      b. know                      c. knows                      d. able
22. Sally can .....a plan for the next weekend.  
a) makes                      b) making                      c) made                      d) make
23. Are you .....remember your dreams?  
a ] able to                      b) can                      c) know how to                      d) knows how
- 24.....you come to the dub tonight?  
a) Do                      b) Can                      c) Are                      d) Have
25. I think my computer is broken. I don't know.....send any emails.  
a) can                      b) how                      c) how to                      d) to
- 26..I'm..... start work tomorrow.  
a) can                      b) able to                      c) able                      d) know how to
- 27..I..... see without my glasses.  
a) don't know                      b) not able to                      c) no able to                      d) can't
28. Hens have got wings, but they.....fly.  
a. can't                      b. able to                      c. can                      d. aren't able
29. I.....able to play well today. I trained well yesterday.  
a. can                      b. am                      c. know how                      d. can't
30. My sister.....how to cook. She is too young.  
a. can't                      b. isn't                      c. doesn't know                      d. knows
31. Shall I..... some table tennis balls ? **SB**  
a. bringing                      b. brings                      c. bring                      d. brought
32. What time should I ..... to your house ? **SB**  
a. came                      b. come                      c. coming                      d. comes
33. Would you..... come to my house to listen to some music ? **SB**  
a. like                      b. liking                      c. liked                      d. like to
34. if you try hard, you.....pass your exams.  
a | can                      b) can't                      c) be able to                      d) able to
35. Can you help me? I.....never understand this.  
a) can                      b) can't                      c) able to                      d) know how
36. I have to go to a business dinner tomorrow night, so I.....come to the party.  
I'm very sorry.  
a) must                      b) have to                      c) can                      d) can't
37. I'm able to draw and.....  
a) paint                      b) painting                      c) to painting                      d) painted
38. She.....know how to cook at all.  
a) isn't                      b) hasn't                      c) doesn't                      d) can't
39. I can write English well, but my sister....  
a) can                      b) can't                      c) is                      d) isn't
40. Nabil and Emad ..... to play together, they are free.  
a) can                      b) is able                      c) knows                      d) are able



**Complete the sentences with the correct form:**

1. Can you..... (to play) football or tennis ?
- 2.....(you know) how to do any of the types of art ?
- 3-I know how .....(sew) costumes.
4. Hany can.....(playing) the guitar
- 5..Omar is busy, he.....( can) play football now.
- 6.She.....(able) to read music by her hands.
- 7.The disabled woman can't ..... (goes) up stairs.
- 8.....(be) you able to plan your day well ?
9. He.....(not know) how to play an instrument.
- 10.They.....( able to) sew costumes.
11. My little sister can't.....(feeding) herself.
12. My brother..... (know) how to use a computer.
- 13.This telephone is terrible. I.....(can) hear you at all
14. ....(she/know) how to sew clothes?
15. Let's.....(listens) to some music.
16. Could you.....(to bring) me some tea, please ?
- 17.Samir.....(not/able) play the piano
18. I'd like.....(buy) a newspaper.
- 19 – We.....(can) live without water.
- 20-A firefighter.....(are) able to stop fires.
- 21-Do you know how.....(use) the internet?
- 22-.....(Do) you able to play football or tennis?
23. **A film star knows how.....(acting) well.**
- 24.Don't shout, I can.....(hears) you very well
- 25.Samy .....(not / able) send an email.
26. What time.....(shall) students come to school ?
- 27.Mariam.....(know) how to use the tablet



1. Amal and Nawal are talking about shopping.

Amal : What did you do today?

Nawal : (1).....

Amal : Did you buy anything?

Nawal : (2).....

Amal : (3).....?

Nawal : I bought this coat. (4).....?

Amal : Yes, I like it a lot. It's very pretty. Where did you buy it?

Nawal : At the mall on 5th street.

Amal : Was it expensive?

Nawal : (5)..... . It was on sale for 200 pounds.

2. Hana and Karim are talking about clothes.

Hana : Hello, Karim. Can I ask you some questions?

Karim : (1)..... . What would you like to ask?

Hana : How many pairs of shoes do you have?

Karim : (2).....

Hana : Which ones are your favourite?

Karim : (3).....

Hana : (4).....?

Karim : My favourite clothes shops are suit clothing shops.

Hana : (5).....?

Karim : I have two bags.

3. Ayman wants to buy a jacket.

Shopkeeper : Can I help you?

Ayman : (1).....

Shopkeeper : What type of jacket would you like?

Ayman : I'd like something loose but smart. (2).....?

Shopkeeper : We have red, black and brown jackets.

Ayman : (3).....?

Shopkeeper : Of course. The changing room is over there.

Ayman : Does it fit?

Shopkeeper : (4)..... . I have a smaller one you can try on.

4. Ayman : It fits me. (5).....

Complete the following dialogue:

Shimaa is buying a pair of trousers.

Shopkeeper : Can I help you?

Shimaa : Yes, (1).....

Shopkeeper : What colour would you like?

Shimaa : Black, please. (2).....?

Shopkeeper : Yes, these trousers are made from cotton.

Shimaa : Could I try them on?

Shopkeeper : Of course. (3).....

Shimaa : They're a little long. (4).....?

Shopkeeper : Yes, these are shorter.

Shimaa : OK! (5).....



1. I like to be..... and feel relaxed in my clothes. **SB**  
a. loose                      b hot                      c. comfortable                      d. cold
2. These traditional clothes keep me cool and .....me from the sun. **SB**  
a. leave                      b protect                      c. help                      d take
3. Mr and Mrs Osman live in a big, old .....in Aswan. **WB**  
a country                      b. flat                      c. garden                      d. dam
- 4 Most of ancient Egyptian women liked to wear .....around their necks.  
a. Necklaces                      b. Headscarves                      c. Galabeyas                      d. Handbags
5. Girls prefer wearing fashionable..... in their ears.  
a necklaces                      b. rings                      c. sunglasses                      d earrings
- 6-Famous players usually wear expensive.....  
a. trainers                      b. galabeyas                      c. sandals                      d. scarves
- 7.In Ancient Egypt, men and women didn't .....very differently. **SB**  
a.call                      b.dress                      c.cost                      d. press
- 8.This .....is made of expensive leather.  
a. handbag                      b.earrings                      c.necklace .                      d. glass
- 9-In Ancient Egypt, people didn't wear..... **SB**  
a. flats                      b. phones                      c.shoes                      d. shapes
- 10-Are his clothes smart or .....? **WB**  
a. leather                      b. casual                      c.wooden                      d. snowy
- 11-.....are jewellery that women wear around their necks. **SB**  
a.Necklaces                      b. Headscarves                      c. Galabeyas                      d. Handbags
- 12.Egypt is famous to growing.....to make materials. **SB**  
a.groups                      b. crops                      c. goals                      d topics
- 13.Cotton from Egypt is very good, It is often used to make..... clothes. **SB**  
a loose                      b.luxury                      c.cheap                      d.heavy
- 14.All the cotton is.....by hand to keep it soft. **SB**  
a. protected                      b.picked                      c.made                      d.helped
- 15.Some people use bamboo.....of cotton to make clothes. **WB**  
a, proud                      b. instead                      c. interested                      d.picked
16. Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes, but they wore leather.....  
a. jeans                      b) trainers                      c) boots                      d)sandals
- 17.Children usually wear.....clothes. They're bright.  
a. black                      b) colourful                      c) heavy                      d.traditional
- 18.This necklace is expensive. It.....my father a lot of money.  
a) paid                      b) lent                      c) borrowed                      d) cost
- 19.Women like to wear expensive.....to look pretty. It's made of gold.  
a) glass                      b) jewellery                      c) headscarf                      d) dress
20. She tries to .....warm by sitting right next to the fire.  
c)take                      b) save                      c) protect                      d) keep
21. My brother looks.....when he wears the black jacket. He's great.  
a) messy                      b) smart                      c) ugly                      d) relaxed
- 22.They'd like to wear.....clothes to keep cool in summer.  
a heavy                      b. wool                      c. leather                      d. loose
23. The shop assistant asked me about my shoes.....



- a. size                      b. width                      c. height                      d. colour
24. Egypt is famous for.....cotton.  
a breaking                      b. growing                      c. cutting                      d. making
25. People wear.....to protect their eyes from the sun.  
a earrings                      b. sandals                      c. trainers                      d. sunglasses
26. Wool is the best.....for a cold climate.  
a. food                      b. drink                      c. material                      d. soup
27. In some countries, men wear skirts. They look.....  
a) strange                      b) strong                      c) striped                      d) old
28. She always covers her head with a.....  
a) belt                      b) headscarf                      c) boot                      d) tie
29. We should use.....cars as they don't pollute the environment.  
a) electric                      b) oil                      c) petrol                      d) electricity
30. our house is different.....yours. it's bigger.  
a) from                      b) at                      c) of                      d) for
- 31.....means nature, plants or animals and everything around us.  
a Planet                      b. Environment                      c. Crops                      d. Fields
32. We're building more factories to improve.....  
a farming                      b sports                      c. environment                      d. industry
33. We should care more.....our environment.  
a. for                      b about                      c. to                      d. from
34. Living so close to a chemicals factory can't be good..... your health.  
a. to                      b at                      c. for                      d. of
35. Tonight is very special.....We will give a party for my birthday.  
a) festival                      b) accident                      c) holiday                      d) occasion
36. My sister looked smart and amazing in her.....dress.  
a] uniform                      b) wedding                      c) costumes                      d) clothing
37. Almost every family in the country.....a computer or a tablet.  
a) collects                      b) stores                      c) saves                      d) owns
38. Another way to.....money online is by selling new products.  
a) borrow                      b) win                      c) do                      d) make
39. the farm with good ..... gives its owner high quality crops.  
a) floor                      b) earth                      c) soil                      d) flat
40. Noha speaks English and French very well. She's.....at languages.  
a. messy                      b. bad                      c. perfect                      d. careful
41. Every activity people do can damage or help the.....we live in.  
a) environment                      b) experiment                      c) laboratory                      d) equipment
42. Egypt has a warm.....all over the year.  
a) climate                      b) weather                      c) costume                      d) industry
43. Cotton should be picked.....hand to keep it soft.  
a) by                      b) to                      c) of                      d. on
44. He studied hard, as a.....he got high marks.  
a) result                      b) reason                      c) cause                      d. crop
45. The.....is trying to help everyone in the country.  
a) experiment                      b) development                      c) government                      d. equipment



46..Young men prefer to wear.....clothes.

- a) traditional    b) casual    c) ancient    d) old

47 We saw a big, old.....in the museum. **WB**

- a. window    b. statue    c. computer    d. robot

48. We have this black jacket, or that one in the shop..... **WB**

- a window    b. door    c. bag    d.desk

49.When you want to buy something,..... It on to check the size . **WB**

- a cry    b. try    c. fry    d.dry

50.This jacket doesn't .....you. You need a bigger one.

- a check    b. work    c. stay    d.fit

51.You can try on this jacket in the..... room.

- a) dining    b) changing    c) living    d) sitting

52.I found a / an.....for a job in the newspaper yesterday

- a. style    b. advert    c. occasion    d email

53.The shops are very busy today. There are too many.....

- a) assistants    b) shopkeepers    c) sellers    d) customers

54.That shop has a lot of objects.....sale.

- a.to    b) by    c) for    d)off

55.They bought a big.....to keep their clothes in.

- a. machine    b. chest of drawers  
c. cupboard    d box

56.I can't find my pencil. I'm going to look..... it

- a) at    b) for    c) up    d) after

57. I like to buy my things from local shops because the.....are friendly

- a) teenagers    b) customers    c) shopkeepers    d) guests

58. The.....of the trousers are 250 pounds.

- a) price    b) prize    c) size    d) width

59.We.....house to live in a bigger one.

- a moved    b. bought    c.found    d.made

60.Sam and Jane are ..... married on Saturday.

- a giving    b. taking    c.getting    d.doing

61.I can do many things on my mobile phone. It's very.....

- a) useless    b) useful    c) bad    d) dull

62.Scotland is famous ..... its wonderful countryside

- a) at    b) for    c) up    d) after

63. My father likes to wear a suit on a.....occasion.

- a) private    b) special    c) general    d.public

## Unit 10 **grammar**

1- It's a..... skirt. **SB**

- a. beautiful, new, blue    b. blue, beautiful, new  
c. beautiful, blue, new    d. blue, new, beautiful

2- It's a..... **SB**

- a. beautiful necklace brown and orange



- b. necklace beautiful brown and orange  
c. beautiful brown and necklace orange  
d. beautiful brown and orange necklace

3- It's a..... scarf. **SB**

- a. striped, cotton, pink                      b. striped, pink, cotton  
c. pink, striped, cotton                      d. cotton, striped, pink

4- Hoda's father has bought a/an..... car. **WB**

- a. red, new, electric                      b. new, red, electric  
c. electric, new, red                      d. new, electric, red

5- I love wearing my..... galabeya, because it is very cool in the summer. **WB**

- a. cotton, long, loose                      b. long, cotton, loose  
c. long, loose, cotton                      d. loose, long, cotton

6- The American tourists were wearing ..... sunglasses. **WB**

- a. big, red, plastic                      b. red, plastic, big  
c. big, plastic, red                      d. plastic, big, red

7- We went to the island in a/ an..... boat. **WB**

- a. wooden, long, old                      b. long, old, wooden  
c. old, wooden, long                      d. wooden, old, long

8- It's a..... car. **WB**

- a. beautiful, black, long                      b. black, beautiful, long  
c. beautiful, long, black                      d. long, beautiful, black

9. She is wearing.....scarf. **SB**

- a green, long                      b. nice, long, blue                      c pretty, green, new                      d cotton, red

10. Rich people sometimes wore .....sandals. **SB**

- a expensive, leather                      b. linen, pretty                      c leather, big                      d leather, red

11. These are.....shoes. **SB**

- a. strange, big, leather                      b. leather, big, strange  
c. leather, strange, big                      d. strange, leather, big

12. She likes .....clothes. **SB**

- a. linen, white, loose                      b. white, linen, loose  
c. white, loose, linen                      d. loose, white, linen

13. it's a.....jumper. **SB**

- a. wool, nice, purple                      b) purple, nice, wool  
c) nice, purple, wool                      d) nice, wool, purple

14. It's a long..... snake. **WB**

- a striped, plastic                      b. plastic, red                      c new, small                      d plastic red

15. The are.....boots. **WB**

- a. old, brown, leather                      b. leather, old, brown  
c. brown, old, leather                      d. old, leather, brown

16. Mr and Mrs osman lives in a.....flat in Aswan. **WB**

- a) old, traditional, big                      b) big, old, traditional



c) traditional, old, big

d) big, traditional, old

17. We saw a ..... statue in the museum. **WB**

a) old, wooden, big

b) big, old, wooden

c) wooden, old, big

d) big, wooden, old

18. Look at that ..... necklace. **WB**

a) long, pretty, gold

b) long, gold, pretty

c) pretty, long, gold

d) pretty, gold, long

19. She gave him a/an ..... vase.

a) small, Egyptian, black

b) black, Egyptian, small

c) small, black, Egyptian

d) Egyptian, small, black

20. This is a/an ..... movie.

a) new, Italian, wonderful

b) wonderful, Italian, new

c) Wonderful, new, Italian

d) Italian, new, wonderful

21. It is in the ..... container.

a) large, blue, metal

b) blue, large, metal

c) blue, metal, large

d) large, metal, blue

22. They live in a ..... house.

a) wooden, wonderful

b) wooden, wonderful, old

c) wonderful, old, wooden

d) old, wonderful, wooden

23. Pass me the ..... cups.

a) plastic, big, blue

b) big, blue, plastic

c) big, plastic, blue

d) a big, plastic, blue

24. Manal's mother has bought a ..... dress.

a. green, new, smart

b. new, green, smart

c. smart, new, green

d. new, smart, green

25. Heba lost a .....

a. small, white bag

b. bag, small, white

c. white, small bag

d. small, bag, white

26. I have a smaller ..... you can try on. **WB**

a. ones

b. these

c. those

d. one

27. What's ..... small thing by my chair ? **WB**

a this

b. these

c. those

d. ones

28. Which dress are you going to wear ? This one or those ..... **WB**

a one

b. ones

c. dress

d. a dress

29. Look, that ..... our house.

a. is

b. are

c. were

d. have

30. You must overcome all ..... difficulties.

a. this

b. that

c. an

d. these

31. .... people are my relatives.

a. These

b. That

c. This

d. Him

32. Police put ..... criminals in prison.

a. those

b. this

c. that

d. one



33. Don't buy that dress. Buy the blue.....  
 a. one                      b. ones                      c. dresses                      d. a dresses
34. I have new....., the ones on the shelf.  
 a. book                      b. mobile                      c. pen                      d. trainers
35. Which computer are you using? - The.....you gave me.  
 a. ones                      b. one                      c. computers                      d. twice
36. Is ..... your mobile phone?  
 a. this                      b. those                      c. these                      d. they
37. Which blouses are yours? - the.....in the cupboard.  
 a. one                      b. ones                      c. an one                      d. an
38. I haven't seen ..... woman before.  
 a. this                      b. these                      c. those                      d. them
- 39.let's watch a different film. This.....is so boring.  
 a.one                      b) ones                      c.one's                      d.ones'
- 40.Look at these trousers. Which.....do you like better?  
 a.one                      b) ones                      c.one's                      d.ones'
- 41.We have three children. The oldest.....is 15 years old.  
 a.one                      b) ones                      c.one's                      d.ones'
- 42.Are these your shoes, Sandy? The brown..... under the desk?  
 a.one                      b) ones                      c.one's                      d.ones'
- 43.....building over there is my school.  
 a. this                      b. these                      c. those                      d. that
- 44.....questions are difficult. Can you help me?  
 a. this                      b. these                      c. there                      d. that
45. Do you prefer.....dress or that one over there ?  
 a. this                      b. these                      c. those                      d. they
- 46.Should I buy the red chairs or the black .....?  
 a.one                      b) once                      c.one's                      d.ones
- 47- Should I buy the red chairs or the black.....?  
 a. twice                      b. once                      c. one                      d. ones
- 48- These books are funny, but these..... are very boring!  
 a. ones                      b. once                      c. one                      d. only

## 2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

- 1- They are..... ('black / expensive / plastic) glasses.
2. It's..... (purple / wool / nice) jumper.
- 3 Mr and Mrs Osama live in a .....(cold / traditional big) flat.
4. it's .....(beautiful/wool/blue) skirt.
- 5.she bought a ..... ( plastic/red/new ) cup.
- 6.I want an .....( green/ amazing /cotton ) dress.



7. These are.....(brown, leather, old) shoes.
- 8 .This..... (are) my old jacket.
9. Those..... (is) interesting stories.
10. (That)..... are my sister's.
11. (This)..... socks are my brother's.
12. This glass is dirty. Can I have a clean.....(ones) please?
13. Those glasses are not good. Give me some good.....(one).
14. I don't want the green apples, I want the red.....(one)
15. This.....(are) my mobile.
16. ....(That) are my shoes.
17. My grandfather usually wears a.....(green, long, cotton) galabeya.
18. This poor man is wearing a/an.....(old, wool, simple) shirt.
19. Emad loves wearing his.....(linen, loose, red) T-shirt.
20. I bought.....(this) shoes last week at the market.
- 21- I don't like this meal, I want the other .....(ones).
- 22- I don't know which shirt I like most, the yellow.....(ones) or the blue.
23. my wife's .....(dark / blue / beautiful) eyes.
24. My favourite.....(cotton / old / black) shirt was made in China.

## **Unit 10 We are what we wear**

1. Amal and Nawal are talking about shopping.  
Amal : What did you do today?  
Nawal : (1).....  
Amal : Did you buy anything?  
Nawal : (2).....  
Amal : (3).....?  
Nawal : I bought this coat. (4).....?  
Amal : Yes, I like it a lot. It's very pretty. Where did you buy it?  
Nawal : At the mall on 5th street.  
Amal : Was it expensive?  
Nawal : (5)..... . It was on sale for 200 pounds.

2. Hana and Karim are talking about clothes.  
Hana : Hello, Karim. Can I ask you some questions?  
Karim : (1)..... . What would you like to ask?  
Hana : How many pairs of shoes do you have?  
Karim : (2).....  
Hana : Which ones are your favourite?  
Karim : (3).....  
Hana : (4).....?  
Karim : My favourite clothes shops are suit clothing shops.  
Hana : (5).....?  
Karim : I have two bags.

3. Ayman wants to buy a jacket.  
Shopkeeper : Can I help you?



Ayman : (1).....  
 Shopkeeper : What type of jacket would you like?  
 Ayman : I'd like something loose but smart.(2).....?  
 Shopkeeper : We have red, black and brown jackets.  
 Ayman : (3).....?  
 Shopkeeper : Of course. The changing room is over there.  
 Ayman : Does it fit?  
 Shopkeeper : (4)..... I have a smaller one you can try on.

4.Ayman : It fits me. (5).....  
 Complete the following dialogue:  
 Shimaa is buying a pair of trousers.  
 Shopkeeper : Can I help you?  
 Shimaa : Yes, (1).....  
 Shopkeeper : What colour would you like?  
 Shimaa : Black, please. (2).....?  
 Shopkeeper : Yes, these trousers are made from cotton.  
 Shimaa : Could I try them on?  
 Shopkeeper : Of course. (3).....  
 Shimaa : They're a little long. (4).....?  
 Shopkeeper : Yes, these are shorter.  
 Shimaa : OK! (5).....

## Vocabulary

1. I like to be..... and feel relaxed in my clothes. **SB**  
 a. loose                      b hot                      c. comfortable                      d. cold
2. These traditional clothes keep me cool and .....me from the sun. **SB**  
 a. leave                      b protect                      c. help                      d take
3. Mr and Mrs Osman live in a big, old .....in Aswan. **WB**  
 a country                      b. flat                      c. garden                      d. dam
- 4 Most of ancient Egyptian women liked to wear .....around their necks.  
 a.Necklaces                      b. Headscarves                      c. Galabeyas                      d. Handbags
5. Girls prefer wearing fashionable..... in their ears.  
 a necklaces                      b. rings                      c. sunglasses                      d earrings
- 6-Famous players usually wear expensive.....  
 a. trainers                      b. galabeyas                      c. sandals                      d. scarves
- 7.In Ancient Egypt, men and women didn't .....very differently. **SB**  
 a.call                      b.dress                      c.cost                      d. press
- 8.This .....is made of expensive leather.  
 a. handbag                      b.earrings                      c.necklace .                      d. glass
- 9-In Ancient Egypt, people didn't wear..... **SB**  
 a. flats                      b. phones                      c.shoes                      d. shapes
- 10-Are his clothes smart or .....? **WB**  
 a. leather                      b. casual                      c.wooden                      d. snowy
- 11-.....are jewellery that women wear around their necks. **SB**  
 a.Necklaces                      b. Headscarves                      c. Galabeyas                      d. Handbags
- 12.Egypt is famous to growing.....to make materials. **SB**



- a.groups      b. crops      c. goals      d topics
- 13.Cotton from Egypt is very good, It is often used to make..... clothes. **SB**
- a loose      b.luxury      c.cheap      d.heavy
- 14.All the cotton is.....by hand to keep it soft. **SB**
- a. protected      b.picked      c.made      d.helped
- 15.Some people use bamboo.....of cotton to make clothes. **WB**
- a, proud      b. instead      c. interested      d.picked
16. Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes, but they wore leather.....
- a. jeans      b) trainers      c) boots      d)sandals
- 17.Children usually wear.....clothes. They're bright.
- a. black      b) colourful      c) heavy      d.traditional
- 18.This necklace is expensive. It.....my father a lot of money.
- a) paid      b) lent      c) borrowed      d) cost
- 19.Women like to wear expensive.....to look pretty. It's made of gold.
- a) glass      b) jewellery      c) headscarf      d) dress
20. She tries to .....warm by sitting right next to the fire.
- c)take      b) save      c) protect      d) keep
21. My brother looks.....when he wears the black jacket. He's great.
- a) messy      b) smart      c) ugly      d) relaxed
- 22.They'd like to wear.....clothes to keep cool in summer.
- a heavy      b. wool      c. leather      d. loose
23. The shop assistant asked me about my shoes.....
- a. size      b. width      c. height      d. colour
- 24.Egypt is famous for.....cotton.
- a breaking      b. growing      c. cutting      d. making
- 25.People wear.....to protect their eyes from the sun.
- a earrings      b. sandals      c. trainers      d. sunglasses
26. Wool is the best.....for a cold climate.
- a. food      b. drink      c. material      d.soup
- 27.In some countries, men wear skirts. They look.....
- a) strange      b) strong      c) striped      d) old
28. She always covers her head with a.....
- a) belt      b) headscarf      c) boot      d) tie
29. We should use.....cars as they don't pollute the environment.
- a) electric      b) oil      c) petrol      d) electricity
30. our house is different.....yours. it's bigger.
- a) from      b) at      c) of      d) for
- 31.....means nature, plants or animals and everything around us.
- a Planet      b. Environment      c. Crops      d. Fields
32. We're building more factories to improve.....
- a farming      b sports      c. environment      d. industry
33. We should care more.....our environment.
- a. for      b about      c. to      d. from
34. Living so close to a chemicals factory can't be good..... your health.
- a. to      b at      c. for      d. of



35. Tonight is very special..... We will give a party for my birthday.  
a) festival      b) accident      c) holiday      d) occasion
36. My sister looked smart and amazing in her..... dress.  
a) uniform      b) wedding      c) costumes      d) clothing
37. Almost every family in the country..... a computer or a tablet.  
a) collects      b) stores      c) saves      d) owns
38. Another way to..... money online is by selling new products.  
a) borrow      b) win      c) do      d) make
39. the farm with good ..... gives its owner high quality crops.  
a) floor      b) earth      c) soil      d) flat
40. Noha speaks English and French very well. She's..... at languages.  
a. messy      b. bad      c. perfect      d. careful
41. Every activity people do can damage or help the..... we live in.  
a) environment      b) experiment      c) laboratory      d) equipment
42. Egypt has a warm..... all over the year.  
a) climate      b) weather      c) costume      d) industry
43. Cotton should be picked..... hand to keep it soft.  
a) by      b) to      c) of      d. on
44. He studied hard, as a..... he got high marks.  
a) result      b) reason      c) cause      d. crop
45. The..... is trying to help everyone in the country.  
a) experiment      b) development      c) government      d. equipment
46. Young men prefer to wear..... clothes.  
a) traditional      b) casual      c) ancient      d) old
- 47 We saw a big, old..... in the museum. **WB**  
a. window      b. statue      c. computer      d. robot
48. We have this black jacket, or that one in the shop..... **WB**  
a window      b. door      c. bag      d. desk
49. When you want to buy something,..... It on to check the size. **WB**  
a cry      b. try      c. fry      d. dry
50. This jacket doesn't ..... you. You need a bigger one.  
a check      b. work      c. stay      d. fit
51. You can try on this jacket in the..... room.  
a) dining      b) changing      c) living      d) sitting
52. I found a / an..... for a job in the newspaper yesterday  
a. style      b. advert      c. occasion      d email
53. The shops are very busy today. There are too many.....  
a) assistants      b) shopkeepers      c) sellers      d) customers
54. That shop has a lot of objects..... sale.  
a. to      b) by      c) for      d) off
55. They bought a big..... to keep their clothes in.  
a. machine      b. chest of drawers  
c. cupboard      d box
56. I can't find my pencil. I'm going to look..... it  
a) at      b) for      c) up      d) after



57. I like to buy my things from local shops because the.....are friendly

- a) teenagers      b) customers      c) shopkeepers      d) guests

58. The.....of the trousers are 250 pounds.

- a) price      b) prize      c) size      d) width

59. We.....house to live in a bigger one.

- a moved      b. bought      c. found      d. made

60. Sam and Jane are ..... married on Saturday.

- a giving      b. taking      c. getting      d. doing

61. I can do many things on my mobile phone. It's very.....

- a) useless      b) useful      c) bad      d) dull

62. Scotland is famous ..... its wonderful countryside

- a) at      b) for      c) up      d) after

63. My father likes to wear a suit on a.....occasion.

- a) private      b) special      c) general      d. public

## Unit 10 **grammar**

1- It's a..... skirt. **SB**

- a. beautiful, new, blue      b. blue, beautiful, new  
c. beautiful, blue, new      d. blue, new, beautiful

2- It's a..... **SB**

- a. beautiful necklace brown and orange  
b. necklace beautiful brown and orange  
c. beautiful brown and necklace orange  
d. beautiful brown and orange necklace

3- It's a..... scarf. **SB**

- a. striped, cotton, pink      b. striped, pink, cotton  
c. pink, striped, cotton      d. cotton, striped, pink

4- Hoda's father has bought a/an..... car. **WB**

- a. red, new, electric      b. new, red, electric  
c. electric, new, red      d. new, electric, red

5- I love wearing my..... galabeya, because it is very cool in the summer. **WB**

- a. cotton, long, loose      b. long, cotton, loose  
c. long, loose, cotton      d. loose, long, cotton

6- The American tourists were wearing ..... sunglasses. **WB**

- a. big, red, plastic      b. red, plastic, big  
c. big, plastic, red      d. plastic, big, red

7- We went to the island in a/ an..... boat. **WB**

- a. wooden, long, old      b. long, old, wooden  
c. old, wooden, long      d. wooden, old, long

8- It's a..... car. **WB**

- a. beautiful, black, long      b. black, beautiful, long  
c. beautiful, long, black      d. long, beautiful, black

9. She is wearing.....scarf. **SB**



- a green, long      b. nice, long, blue      c pretty, green, new      d cotton, red
10. Rich people sometimes wore .....sandals. **SB**  
a expensive, leather      b. linen, pretty      c leather, big      d leather, red
11. These are.....shoes. **SB**  
a. strange, big, leather      b. leather, big, strange  
c. leather, strange, big      d. strange, leather, big
12. She likes .....clothes. **SB**  
a. linen, white, loose      b. white, linen, loose  
c. white, loose, linen      d. loose, white, linen
13. it's a.....jumper. **SB**  
a. wool, nice, purple      b) purple, nice, wool  
c) nice, purple, wool      d) nice, wool, purple
14. It's a long..... snake. **WB**  
a striped, plastic      b. plastic, red      c new, small      d plastic red
15. The are.....boots. **WB**  
a. old, brown, leather      b. leather, old, brown  
c. brown, old, leather      d. old, leather, brown
16. Mr and Mrs osman lives in a.....flat in Aswan. **WB**  
a) old, traditional, big      b) big, old, traditional  
c) traditional, old, big      d) big, traditional, old
17. We saw a.....statue in the museum. **WB**  
a) old, wooden, big      b) big, old, wooden  
c) wooden, old, big      d) big, wooden, old
18. look at that .....necklace. **WB**  
a) long, pretty, gold      b) long, gold, pretty  
c) pretty, long, gold      d) pretty, gold, long
19. She gave him a/an..... vase.  
a) small, Egyptian, black      b) black, Egyptian, small  
c) small, black, Egyptian      d) Egyptian, small, black
20. This is a/an.....movie.  
a) new, Italian, wonderful      b) wonderful, Italian, new  
c) Wonderful, new, Italian      d) Italian, new, wonderful
21. It is in the.....container.  
a) large, blue, metal      b) blue, large, metal  
c) blue, metal, large      d) large, metal, blue
22. They live in a.....house.  
a) wooden, wonderful      b) wooden, wonderful, old  
c) wonderful, old, wooden      d) old, wonderful, wooden
23. Pass me the.....cups.  
a) plastic, big, blue      b) big, blue, plastic







- a. this                      b. these                      c. there                      d. that
45. Do you prefer.....dress or that one over there ?
- a. this                      b. these                      c. those                      d. they
46. Should I buy the red chairs or the black .....?
- a. one                      b) once                      c. one's                      d. ones
- 47- Should I buy the red chairs or the black.....?
- a. twice                      b. once                      c. one                      d. ones
- 48- These books are funny, but these..... are very boring!
- a. ones                      b. once                      c. one                      d. only

**2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:**

- 1- They are..... ('black / expensive / plastic) glasses.
2. It's..... (purple / wool / nice) jumper.
- 3 Mr and Mrs Osama live in a .....(cold / traditional big) flat.
4. it's .....(beautiful/wool/blue) skirt.
5. she bought a ..... ( plastic/red/new ) cup.
6. I want an .....( green/ amazing /cotton ) dress.
7. These are.....(brown, leather, old) shoes.
- 8 .This..... (are) my old jacket.
9. Those..... (is) interesting stories.
10. (That)..... are my sister's.
11. (This)..... socks are my brother's.
12. This glass is dirty. Can I have a clean.....(ones) please?
13. Those glasses are not good. Give me some good.....(one).
14. I don't want the green apples, I want the red.....(one)
15. This.....(are) my mobile.
16. ....(That) are my shoes.
17. My grandfather usually wears a.....(green, long, cotton) galabeya.
18. This poor man is wearing a/an.....(old, wool, simple) shirt.
19. Emad loves wearing his.....(linen, loose, red) T-shirt.
20. I bought.....(this) shoes last week at the market.
- 21- I don't like this meal, I want the other .....(ones).
- 22- I don't know which shirt I like most, the yellow.....(ones) or the blue.
23. my wife's .....(dark / blue / beautiful) eyes.
24. My favourite.....(cotton / old / black) shirt was made in China.



**Unit 11 the future of our planet**

**Complete the following dialogue**

**1. George asks John about his family.**

George : When will your family be here?

John : (1)..... ?

George : (2)..... ?

John : My wife is going to start a blog about American culture.

George : (3)..... ?

John : Yes, Sofia's going to go to an international school.

George : Do you think she'll learn English easily?

John : (4)..... ?

George : What about Luci?

John : She is fourteen so (5)..... ?

**2. A scientist answers a student's questions about drones.**

Student : Can I ask you some questions about new inventions?

Scientist : (1)..... ?

Student : (2)..... ?

Scientist : Drones don't need a person to fly them.

Student : How can we control them?

Scientist : (3)..... ?

Student : (4)..... ?

Scientist : Yes, they can be very useful.

Student : How can they be useful?

Scientist : (5)..... ?

**3. Kamal and Nasser are planning to go rock climbing together.**

Kamal : Hi, Nasser. What are you doing this afternoon?

Nasser : I'm not doing anything special.

(1)..... ?

Kamal : I'm going rock climbing. (2)..... ?

Nasser : I can't come as I'm helping my father with something.

Kamal : What about tomorrow afternoon?

Nasser : (3)..... . I hope it will be fun. Is your brother Ramy going?



Kamal : (4)..... . He thinks he'd get cold and bored!  
Nasser : Well, when are we meeting?  
Kamal : Great! We're meeting outside my house at half past ten.  
Nasser : (5)..... .

**4. Sameer and Kamal are talking about the Nile.**

Sameer: Which is the longest river in the world ?  
Kamal : (1).....  
Sameer: The Nile ! I think it is polluted, isn't it ?  
Kamal : (2).....  
Sameer: (3).....?  
Kamal : Because some people throw rubbish in it.  
Sameer: That's very bad. (4).....?  
Kamal : We should keep it clean.  
Sameer: (5).....  
Kamal: I agree with you that it is important for our life.

**5. Helmy is talking with Abdo about the future:**

Helmy : Do you think we will be using lorries in the future, Abdo ?  
Abdo : (1).....I think we are going to use  
drones instead.  
Helmy :Drones! (2).....?  
Abdo : Companies are going to use them for deliveries.  
Helmy : (3).....?  
Abdo : Yes, they are good for the environment.  
Helmy : How are they going to help the environment ?  
Abdo : (4).....  
Helmy : Do you think life is going to be better or worse ?  
Abdo : (5).....Because scientists are  
inventing useful machines to make life easier

**. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c , or d**

1. There's a lot of air pollution from the.....in our city. **SB**  
a. farms                      b. fields                      c. traffic                      d. flood
2. When tourists go.....in the desert, they often leave rubbish, too. **SB**  
a. diving                      b. swimming                      c- trekking                      d. Skiing
- 3.....away old phones can be bad for the environment. **SB**  
a. Putting                      b. Throwing                      c. Reducing                      d. Making
4. I got up late because my alarm dock didn't ....— this morning. **SB**  
a. throw away                      b. get off                      c.put away                      d.go off
5. Wadi Rum Is a large.....of desert in the south of Jordan. **SB**  
a. time                      b. stone                      c.rock                      d.area
- 6 When tourists go.....in the desert, they leave rubbish there. **SB**  
a. swimming                      b. trekking                      c. diving                      d. sailing
7. Volunteers are working on a....project to save Egyptian tortoises. **WB**  
a. damaged                      b. recycling                      c. conservation                      d. strange



8. Don't drink water from a canal because it can be full of..... **WB**  
a. salt                      b. bacteria                      c. sugar                      d. light
9. She invented a/an.....system for cleaning water and making it safe. **WB**  
a. green                      b. dangerous                      c. weak                      d. old
- 10..... are things you can make in chemistry. **WB**  
a. Bacteria                      b. Plants                      c. Chemicals                      d. Tools
11. Plastic.....environmental problems. **SB**  
a. reduces                      b. causes                      c. kills                      d. decays
12. Boyan Slat invented a.....to take plastic rubbish from the sea. **SB**  
a. bacteria                      b. problem                      c. system                      d. wildlife
13. We use drones to help.....wildlife after floods and fires. **SB**  
a. save                      b. damage                      c. fire                      d. send
14. Wind.....is much better for the environment and makes less pollution. **SB**  
a. drones                      b. system                      c. chemicals                      d. energy
10. Cars, buses and trains are called.....  
a. planets                      b. vehicles                      c. materials                      d. panels
11. There are eight.....in our solar system. The Earth is one of them.  
a. moons                      b. stars                      c. planets                      d. shapes
12. My father called an engineer to.....our washing machine.  
a) reduce                      b) Install                      c) protect                      d) forget
13. Using bad chemicals is killing birds, fish and.....  
a) roof                      b) electricity                      c) rubbish                      d) wildlife
14. Climate change can cause ice to.....  
a) melt                      b) change                      c) throw                      d) produce
15. Some buildings use solar.....for collecting the sun's heat.  
a) roofs                      b) poles                      c) panels                      d) boards
16. Trees are good for the environment and help.....air pollution.  
a) rewrite                      b) reuse                      c) recycle                      d) reduce
17. The engineer is coming to.....our phone tomorrow morning.  
a) repair                      b) reduce                      c) cause                      d) throw
18. I usually get up when my.....clock goes off.  
a) fire                      b) alarm                      c) school                      d) arm
19. They're doing exercises to.....their fitness.  
a) produce                      b) reduce                      c) improve                      d) kill
20. Wind.....generate electricity for the local community.  
a) alarms                      b) turbines                      c) machines                      d) panels
21. When you go mountain climbing, you should check your.....  
a) alarms                      b) equipment                      c) solutions                      d) turbines
22. Don't get.....the bus before it stops.  
a) off                      b) for                      c) at                      d) up
23. We sometimes go .....for two days or more, usually across the desert  
a) windsurfing                      b) diving                      c) fishing                      d) trekking
24. Today, factories.....old paper and produce new paper.  
a. recycle                      b. solve                      c. check                      d. damage
25. We should.....wildlife and stop damaging it.



- a. protect                      b. hunt                      c. pick up                      d. reduce
26. Plastic.....in the ocean for a long time.
- a. disappears                      b. stays                      c. decays                      d.makes
27. There are many buses outside the school.....
- a. laboratory                      b. library                      c. gate                      d.suitcase
28. We worked..... this project for about two years.
- a. on                      b.from                      c. of                      d.in
29. The teenagers have made a lot of.....to help clean drinking water.
- a. inventions                      b. conservation                      c. invitation                      d. environment
- 30.....can fly without a pilot.
- a. Helicopters                      b. Trains                      c. Drones                      d. Planes
31. Heavy clothes are.....for cold climate.
- a. dangerous                      b. suitable                      c. useless                      d.bad
32. People use.....to help make water cleaner.
- a. filters                      b. plastic                      c. chemicals                      d. rubbish
- 33.....work for charities for free.
- a.Teenagers                      b. Helicopters                      c. Drones                      d. Volunteers
- 34.I had to go to the dentist, so I.....the last English lesson. **SB**
- a. visited                      b. missed                      c. invited                      d. had
35. Scientists are using sunlight to .....electricity
- a. make                      b. use                      c. do                      d. invent
- 36.When animals die, they.....
- a. recycle                      b. reuse                      c. decay                      d. stay
37. The bus will arrive in five.... time at 12.30 on Monday.
- a) days                      b) days'                      c) day                      d) day's
- 38.Nearly 50 teams ..... in the competition.
- a) took part                      b) took out                      c) took out of                      d) took off
- 39.when my father travels abroad, he usually takes his.....to put his things in.
- a)suitcase                      b) tools                      c) equipment                      d) machine
- 40.Crusoe wrote everything that happened to him every day on his.....
- a)daily                      b) book                      c) dairy                      d) diary
- 41.I have many problems.....my car, so I took it to the mechanic.
- a)for                      b) to                      c) at                      d) with
42. Some dangerous.....cause pollution to the environment.
- a) drones                      b) filters                      c) chemicals                      d) tools
43. When ice melts, it turns into the.....form.
- a) soft                      b) sold                      c)gas                      d) liquid
44. ....take the plastic out of the sea water, without hurting sea life.
- a) Tools                      b) Panels                      c) Filters                      d) Turbine
45. She invented a.....system for cleaning water and making it safe drinking.
- a) red                      b) green                      c) black                      d) white
- 46-Samy.....diving last year.
- a. had                      b.went                      c.played                      d.did
47. I like to watch the.....when the sun goes down.
- a) planets                      b) sunset                      c) sunrise                      d) stars



48. My father always comes.....at three o'clock.

- a) to home                      b) at home                      c) in home                      d)home

49. Every teenager looks.....having a modern mobile phone.

- a) forward                      b) forward to                      c) towards                      d) for

50. There's a lot of flood in some parts of the world because of.....

- a. planting trees                      b. unsafe parks

c. climate change

d. the environment

51. Planting trees help.....the environment.

- a. protect                      b. increase                      c. change                      d. refuse

52. We're going to plant trees on the.....

- a. floor                      b. roof                      c. entranced                      d. ceiling

53. People shouldn't drive.....the desert.

- a. for                      b. down                      c. of                      d. across

54. To.....something means to make something less in amount or size.

- a. reduce                      b. produce                      c. introduce                      d. reuse

55.....in sunny countries help to produce electricity.

- a. Turbines                      b. Towers                      c. Solar panels                      d. Lunar panels

56. Too much rain on that old house made it fall.....

- a. up                      b. on                      c. down                      d. in

57. My elder brother hurried to save me..... the dangerous lion.

- a. of                      b. for                      c. from                      d. to

58. Hany went to the mountains to try.....

- a. bungee jumping                      b. diving                      c. snorkelling                      d. rock climbing

59. I like star.....at night.

- a. climbing                      b. diving                      c. collecting                      d. gazing

## Grammar

1. Farida is going.....the race. **WB**

- a. win                      b. to won                      c. winning                      d. to win

2. The boy and his father.....watch a football match. **SB**

- a. is going to                      b. are going to                      c. going to                      d. are going

3. The students.....the school at 6.30 on 6 June. **SB**

- a. is leaving                      b. going to leave                      c. leaving                      d. are leaving

4. Judy.....a museum in nine days' time. **WB**

- a. going to visit                      b. visiting                      c. is visiting                      d. visited

5. My father.....to paint our flat next week.

- a. is going to                      b. is going                      c. are going                      d. are going to

6. I can see some dark clouds. I think it.....

- a. rains                      b. is going to rain  
c. isn't going to rain                      d. doesn't rain

7. Where.....to spend your next weekend ?

- a. are you going                      b. you are going  
c. you were going                      d. were you going

8. What are you going to.....tomorrow ?



a. do                      b. doing                      c. done                      d. did

9. A: Why are you taking the camera? B: I...take photos.

a) going to              b) am going to              c) going              d) am going

10. A: Have you decided what to do with the washing machine?

B: Yes, I.....a new one.

a) buy                      b) am going to              c) going to buy              d) am going to

8. Are they.....some trees in front of their house ?

a. going to planting                      b. going planting

c. going to plant                      d. going plant

9. I'm.....the dentist at 6:30 next Thursday. **SB**

a. visits                      b. visiting                      c. to visit                      d. visited

10. Judy.....tennis this evening. **SB**

a. plays                      b. play                      c. played                      d. is playing

11. Hamza.....a new mobile tomorrow. It's arranged.

a. is going to buy              b. bought                      c. buys                      d. is buying

12. We aren't taking a bus. We.....a train at 7 p.m.

a. caught                      b. are catching                      c. catching                      d. going to catch

13. Nahid.....a party next Sunday. She's invited her friends.

a) having                      b) has                      c) are having                      d) going to have

14. I think it ..... Rain because the sky is really dark.

a) is going to rain              b) is raining                      c) rains                      d) will rain

**15. Watch out! The baby ..... .**

a. will fall                      b. is falling                      c. is going to fall                      d. will be fallen

16. I.....to London on Friday for business.

a) is flying                      b) fly                      c) will have flown                      d) is going to

17. I.....my uncle at the new restaurant tomorrow morning

a) am meeting                      b) meet                      c) meets                      d) going to meet

**Complete the sentences with the correct form:**

1 I.....(going to) help my father. **SB**

2. What are you going.....(do) ? **WB**

3. He is.....(goes) to throw away his old phone. **SB**

4. I.....(visit) the dentist at 4:30 next Thursday. **SB**

5. What are you.....(do) this afternoon ? **SB**

6. Judy is.....(plays) tennis this evening. **SB**

7. They.....(going) to visit Alex, next year.

8. The snow is going.....(melt).

9. I.....(going / take) some photos at the weekend.

10 We.....(not / going ) play football tomorrow.

11. ....(you / going) to call me tonight?

12. My uncle.....(buy) a birthday present for Hany.

13. Look at the clouds! It.....(rain) soon.

14.. Farida is in the front. She is.....(going) win.

15.. What are you.....(go) to do next week ?

16.. Are you going.....(sell) your bike ?



## **prep 2**

**17.. Nabil.....(not / going) give a party next week**

**18-Great! We are going to .....(having) a picnic this weekend.**

**19.He has arranged everything. He.....(spend)his holiday in Paris.**

**20. On Tuesday , they are.....(visit) their grandparents.**

**21. Samy .....(play) tennis at 8 this evening.**



## Prep 2 Final Revision

### Complete the following dialogue :

1-“Huda wants to buy a new coat at the clothes shop ”

**Shop assistant** :Can I help you ?

**Huda** :Yes , (1)... I want to buy a new coat .... .

**Shop assistant** :(2).... What size..... would you like ?

**Huda** :I'd like it medium, please

**Shop assistant** :Medium !(3).... What colour.... ?

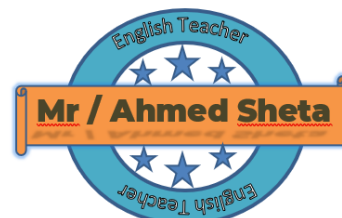
**Huda** :I like it red , please.

**Shop assistant** :Can you try these on ?

**Huda** :(4) .....sure.....! Where is the changing room ?

**shop assistant** :It's over there !

**Huda** : (5) .....Thanks..... .



2-“Yasser visits his grandma on Fridays ”

**Yasser** :Hi ! How are things , grandma?

**Grandma** : (1).....I'm fine And you ?

**Yasser** :(2)fine , too ! I would like some cake .

**Grandma** :Would you like some tea with the cake ?

**Yasser** :(3)Yes , please , just a little .

**Grandma** :(4) ...Do you want Suger..... ?

**Yasser** :Yes , please ,but that's enough . I only like a little suger .

**Grandma** :(5)..... Anything else.... .

**Yasser** :Thank you ,Grandma .

**Grandma** : You're welcome .



3-“Basem is talking with Raham about facebook ”

**Basem** :I always see you online on facebook !

**Reham** : (1).....Yes, That's right..... .

**Basem** :Why are you always online ?

**Reham** :(2) I chat with my friends .

**Basem** :Chat ! (3) ...What does this mean..... ?

**Rehma** :I mean I talk with my friends .

**Basem** :(4)...How long do you spend on the internet.... ?

**Rahma** : I usually spend from 5 to 6 hours a day .

**Basem** :Oh my good ! That's too much . (5)... You shouldn't stay too long online... .

**Rahma** : Thank you for your advice . I'll try .





4-“Hend and Hoda are talking about the screen of the mobile ”

**Hend** :You look sad ! What’s the matter ?

**Huda** : My mobile phone screen (1) ...**was damaged**.....

**Hend** :(2)... **How did that happen**.... ?

**Huda** :When I opened that box , it was damaged .

**Hend** :(3).....**When did you ordered it**....?

**Huda** :I ordered it last week.

**Hend** :When was the delivery ?

**Huda** : It was today .What should I do ?

**Hend** : (4)...**You should send**.... an email to them .

**Huda** :(5)**Thank you for**..... your advice .

5-Alaa advises Eman to have a balanced diet .”

**Eman** :I feel tired all the time and I don’t get enough sleep .

**Alaa** : (1) ...**What kind of food do you eat** ....?

**Eman** :I usually eat fast food .

**Alaa** :It’s (2) **unhealthy** . You should have a balanced diet .

**Eman** :How can I have a balanced diet ?

**Alaa** :(3)...**It’s a good idea to**.... eat some of all the types of food .

**Eman** :(4)...**What about**.... sleep ?

**Alaa** :You should sleep well about eight hours a day .

**Eman** :What else should I do ?.

**Alaa** :You (5)..... **should do some exercise**..... .

6- “Hoda is talking with Lamees about food” .

**Hoda** :Do you like food .

**Lamees** : (1) .....**Yes I do** .....?

**Hoda** :(2).....**Which food do you like**... ?

**Lamees** :I like rice and pasta .

**Hoda** :(3)**Why do you like them**.... ?

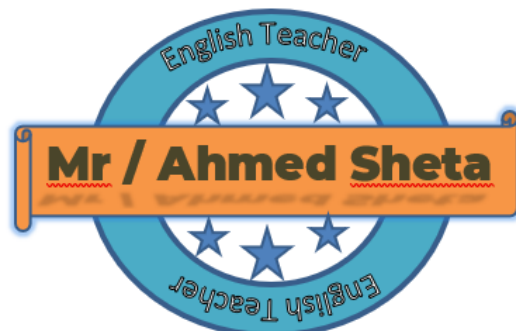
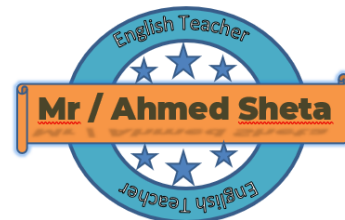
**Lamees** :Because they give me energy .

**Hoda** :Are you allergic to any kind of food ?

**Lamees** :(4)....**Yes, I am** ... .

**Hoda** :What food do you allergic to ?

**Lamees** :(5).....**I’m allergic to fish**..... .





7- "Waleed is talking with Alaa about the internet " .

**Waleed:** The internet is very important in our life . Do you agree ?

**Alaa :** (1)...Yes, I do ..... . Why do you think it is very important ?

**Waleed:**(2)...It. saves time.....

**Alaa :**Saves time !How does it save time ?

**Waleed:** (3)You can research on it .

**Alaa :**...(4) Did you research on the internet.....?

**Waleed :**Yes, I did research last year on the internet .

**Alaa :** (5)...How was it about .....?

**Waleed :**It was about pollution in Cairo.

**Alaa :**That's interesting



8- "Adam is inviting Munir to attend his birthday " .

**Adam:** Hi, Munir .It's my birthday party tomorrow .

**Munir:** Hi, Adam .(1)...Happy birthday .....

**Adam :**Will you come to the party ?

**Munir :**(2)Yes ,I will..... . ... (3)...When does it start ?

**Adam :**It starts at 7 o'clock .

**Munir :**...(4) Who will come.....?

**Adam :**All our friends will come .

**Munir :**What present would you like for your birthday ?

**Adam :** ....(5)Thanks, I'd like some flowers..... .



9- "A teacher is talking with the students about pollution " .

**A teacher:** Pollution is very dangerous problem .

**A student:** (1)...Why is..... it dangerous ?

**A teacher :**Because it causes many diseases.

**A student :**What (2)...are the main reasons.....?

**A teacher :**Cars and factories are the main reasons for it ?

**A student :**What are the most common of pollution .

**A teacher :**(3)Air pollution..... and water pollution .

**A student :**How can we reduce it ?

**A teacher :**(4)We plant more tress..... ..

**A student :**Can we plant trees in our school to reduce pollution .

**A teacher :**(5) Yes , of course



10- "Mazen is talking with Mohamed a bout hobbies " .

**Mazen** : Where are going ,Mohamed .

**Mohamed** : (1)...I'm going to the club..... .

**Mazen** :To the club !(2)...Why do you go there..... ?

**Mohamed** :Because I have a tennis match today .

**Mazen** :Great ! When (3)... did you start playing .....?

**Mohamed** :I started playing it a year ago .It is my favourite hobby .What about you ?

**Mazen** :(4)...I play piano..... .

**Mohamed** :Can you teach me how to play the Piano ?

**Mazen** :(5).....Yes , of course..... .



11- "Hazem and Adam are talking about Egyptian cotton " .

**Hamza** :Hi , Adham .In your view , What is the most important crop in Egypt ?

**Adham** : Hi , Hamza .(1)...I think it is cotton..... .

**Hamza** :Cotton !(2)...Why do you go there..... ?

**Adham** :Because it is famous all over the world .

**Hamza** : (3).....Where is..... it grown ?

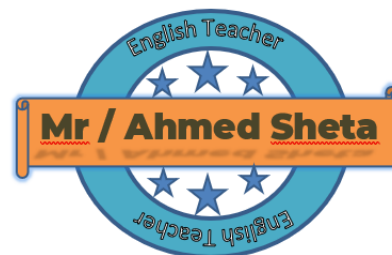
**Adham** :It's grown in many Egyptian fields?

**Hamza** :What's cotton used to make ?

**Adham** :It is used to (4).....make clothes..... .

**Hamza** :Do you have any cotton clothes ?

**Adham** : (5)...Yes , I do..... .



12- "Hana is talking with Sama about musical instruments " .

**Hana** :Hi , Sama .Where are you going ?

**Sama** : I'm going to .(1)..... Guitar lesson ..... .

**Hana** :Guitar lesson !(2)... When did ..... you start it ?

**Sama** : I started it two months ago .

**Hana** : Great !(3)...How often..... do you go there ?

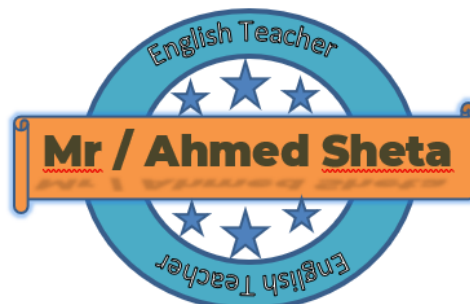
**Sama** : I go there three times a week .

**Hana** :Is it near from here ?

**Sama** : (4)Yes , it is..... .

**Hana** :Can I come with you ?

**Sama** : (5)...Yes, of course..... .





13- “Ali is talking to Amir who bought some clothes last weekend ” .

Ali :Hi , Amr . Where did you go last weekend?

Amir : I went (1)...shopping..... .

Ali :Shopping online ! What (2)...did you buy.....?

Amir : I bought a T-shirt and a pair of sun glasses.

Ali : (3)...Who went with you ..... ?

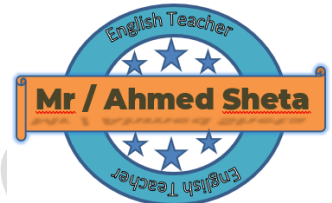
Amir : I went with my brother and sister.

Ali :What did your brother buy ?

Amir : (4)...he bought shoes..... .

Ali :What colour are your brother's shoes ?

Amir : (5)... black..... .



14- “Mona tells Leila that her grandmother has made a new dress for her ” .

Hana :Hello, Laila .Do you believe that my grandmother has made a new dress for her?

Mona: Really !But ,(1)why has she made a dress..... .

Leila :Because she likes sewing clothes .Do you know how to sew a dress ?

Mona : I stared it two months ago .

Leila : (2)...No, I can't..... . It is very difficult .Can she teach me to sew clothes ?

Mona : (3)...Yes,of course..... . She is very helpful .

Leila :(4)...When do will..... I come ?

Mona : You can come tomorrow morning .

Leila :Do I need I bring anything ?

Mona : (5)...You don't need..... .My brother has got everything

15- “Eman is talking with Amany about the next summer holiday ” .

Eman :How are you , Amany ?

Amany : ...(1)..... Fine , thanks ..... .

Eman :Where will you go on the next summer holiday ?

Amany : I will (2)...go to Sharm El-Sheikh..... .

Eman : Sharm El -Sheikh! Who will you go with ?

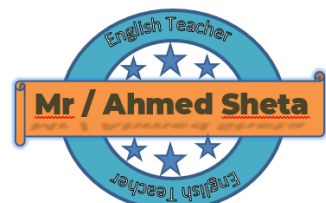
Amany : ...(3)...My family..... .

Eman :How (4)...will you go.....?

Amany :We'll travel by bus .

Eman :(5).....Where..... will you stay ?

Amany : At hotel.





16- “Sherif is talking with his cousin Omar about doing exercise ” .

**Sherif** :Do you usually do exercise?

**Omar** : .(1)...No,..... . I don't like it .What about you ?

**Sherif** :(2)...I like doing it ..... Doing exercises is useful.

**Omar** : Do you do it regularly ?

**Sherif** : (3) ...Yes, I do.....

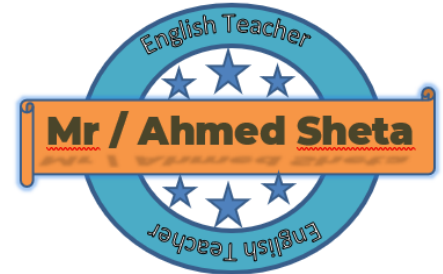
**Omar** : (4).....where do..... you do it ?

**Sherif** :I do it at the club .

**Omar** : (5)...How often do you do it .....

**Sherif** : I do exercise twice a week .

**Omar** : I'll try to do exercise ,too .



17- “Nancy is talking to Nada who went to the Egyptian Museum yesterday ” .

**Nancy** :Hello Nada .How are you ?

**Nada** : Hello ,Nancy .(1).....fine thanks.....

**Nancy** :(2)... Where did ..... you go yesterday ?

**Nada** : I went to the Egyptian Museum yesterday

**Nacy** : (3)...How did you go..... ?

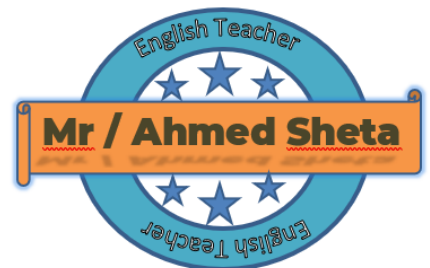
**Nada** : I went by a taxi .

**Nancy** :What did you see ?

**Nada** : (4)...I saw..... a lot of Ancient Egyptian monuments .

**Nancy** :Did you enjoy it ?

**Nada** : (5)...Yes, I do .....



18- “Mayar is talking with her friend Nahla about food ” .

**Nahla** :Can I asks some question about food ?

**Mayar** : (1)..... Yes, of course .....

**Nahla** : What's your favorite food ?

**Mayar** : (2)...Healthy food.....

**Nahla** :Why do we need to eat well ?

**Mayar** : (3)...To be energy.....

**Nahla** :Energy !(4).....Why..... do we need energy?

**Mayar** : we need energy to be able to do many things

**Nahla** :Why should (5)...We eat healthy food.....?

**Mayar** :We should eat healthy food to keep healthy .



**Choose the correct answer from a, b , c or d**

- 1-Do you think there will be many ..... in your English homework ? **WB**  
 a-corrections                      b-apps                      c-turns                      d-tools
- 2-Do you ..... that the weather will get hotter in the future ? **WB**  
 a-have                      b-invent                      c-give                      d-predict
- 3-If the shops close , then lots of other ..... like café's will close ,too . **SB**  
 a-jobs                      b-businesses                      c-ideas                      d-circles
- 4-I asked my aunt to ..... a French internet article into Arabic . **WB**  
 a-build                      b-check                      c-translate                      d-damage
- 5-The road is not big enough for cars, but you can go down it on a ..... . **WB**  
 a-train                      b-plane                      c-motorbike                      d-ferry
- 6-There's a /an ...on the phone which tells me the weather in the city . **WB**  
 a-app                      b-screen                      c-battery                      d-charger
- 7-I like to wear my ..... on the bus to listen to music .  
 a-helmet                      b-headphones                      c-glasses                      d-jacket
- 8-This message is written in German .Can you ..... it into Arabic?  
 a-transfer                      b-predict                      c-translate                      d-fix
- 9-..... are like planes , but they do not have wings ! **WB**  
 a-Cars                      b-Cameras                      c-Mobiles                      d-Helicopters
- 10-Do you think scientists can ..... the future ? B : Of course not .  
 a-translate                      b-translation                      c-predict                      d-prediction
- 11-The internet is a useful ..... .  
 a-invent                      b-invention                      c-predict                      d-prediction
- 12-I have many ...on my phone , like Facebook , SoundCloud and WhatsApp.  
 a-programs                      b-inventions                      c-jobs                      d-apps
- 13-Scientists will .....a car that doesn't make any pollution in the future .  
 a-invite                      b-invent                      c-invest                      d-intend
- 14-My mother always ..... the shopping on Fridays ?  
 a-goes                      b-does                      c-makes                      d-looks
- 15-You can ... money when you buy from that shop .Things are cheaper in it .  
 a-save                      b-waste                      c-lose                      d-stay



16-Some birds have strong .....,so they can fly a long distance .

a-beaks                      b-wings                      c-tails                      d-legs

17-My teacher always asks my to write the ..... of any project .

a-technology                      b-sounds                      c-resources                      d-speed

18-Ola always ..... her money on buying dress .

a-waits                      b-has                      c-spends                      d-makes

19-Old cars and factory rubbish cause the problem of .....

a-correction                      b-development                      c-pollution                      d-technology

20-Mona always wears ... on the bus because she loves listening to music. WB

a-mobiles                      b-headphones                      c-dresses                      d-tables

21-Do you think that it will be easier to .....from Arabic to English next term. WB

a-translate                      b-translation                      c-predict                      d-prediction

22-The road is not big enough for cars ,but you can go down it on a ..... WB

a-lorry                      b-circle                      c-foot                      d-motorbike

23-A : Can we go to the club tomorrow ? B : Sorry ! I don't .... enough time .

a-build                      b-wait                      c-have                      d-spend

24-The plane was traveling at a ..... of 500 km an hour .

a-wight                      b-depth                      c-speed                      d-height

25-Scientists use solar ..... to make electricity ?

a-towers                      b-roads                      c-tunnels                      d-panels

26-I don't like shopping online because I don't like ..... a delivery .

a-selling                      b-waiting for                      c-spending                      d-wasting

27- I always help my mother ..... the the weekend .

a-for                      b-of                      c-in                      d-at

28-My sister likes to ..... her phone every year .

a-make                      b-save                      c-change                      d-waste

29-My grandmother thinks that online shopping isn't great ,but I ..... .

a-agree                      b-disagree                      c-accept                      d-expect

30-It's important to know about the ..... Technology .

a-lost                      b-latest                      c-least                      d-list

31-The cheetah can run ..... the speed of 120.7 km/h .

a-on                      b-at                      c-in                      d-off



- 32-Can you tell me whether you are .....or against online shopping ?  
**a-for**                      **b-at**                      **c-into**                      **d-to**
- 33-..... shops close in the next ten years ? **WB**  
**a-Do**                      **b-Are**                      **c-Have**                      **d-Will**
- 34-Do you predict that the weather ..... hotter in the future ? **WB**  
**a-gets**                      **b-got**                      **c-will get**                      **d-are getting**
- 35-Hassan won't use the internet to buy food when he ..... older . **SB**  
**a-is**                      **b-was**                      **c-be**                      **d-are**
- 36-When Huda visits Cairo , She ..... Some new shoes. **SB**  
**a-would buy**                      **b-buying**                      **c-will buy**                      **d-bought**
- 37-If I ..... to the shops ,I will spend a lot of money . **SB**  
**a-go**                      **b-goes**                      **c-going**                      **d-went**
- 38-What invention do you hope we ..... in the future ?  
**a-see**                      **b-will see**                      **c-would see**                      **d-saw**
- 39-I think the headphones ..... very useful for travelling ? **SB**  
**a-will go**                      **b-are going to be**                      **c-be**                      **d-would be**
- 40- Life ..... easier in the future . **SB**  
**a-is**                      **b-was**                      **c-will be**                      **d-were**
- 41-Mona ..... online for a new phone when she gets home .  
**a-looked**                      **b-looking**                      **c-would look**                      **d-will look**
- 42-If I ....everything online ,I won't be able to go shopping with my friends .**SB**  
**a-would buy**                      **b-buy**                      **c-will buy**                      **d-bought**
- 43-I hope I ..... Some money soon .  
**a-earns**                      **b-will earn**                      **c-earned**                      **d-earning**
- 44-I agree that the jacket won't ..... useful in Egypt !  
**a-be**                      **b-is**                      **c-are**                      **d-was**
- 45-No ,I ..... be free Tomorrow .  
**a-don't**                      **b-am bot**                      **c-haven't**                      **d-won't**
- 46-What ..... you do next weekend ?  
**a-do**                      **b-are**                      **c-will**                      **d-have**
- 47-Kamal will arrive on time if he ..... about the meeting .  
**a-will know**                      **b-knew**                      **c-knows**                      **d-knowing**



48-If Omar trains hard , he ..... next week's match .

- a-wins                      b-will win                      c-won't win                      d-doesn't win

49-If I help my mother at the weekend ,She .....Have more free time . SB

- a-'ll                      b-'d                      c-'s                      d-should

50-If I ..... to the shops , I will spend a lot of money . SB

- a-go                      b-went                      c-goes                      d-going

51-What clothes ..... if it's cold ? WB

- a-I will wear                      b-will wear                      c-wear                      d-will I wear

52- People use blankets to feel ..... in cold weather .

- a-bigger                      b-warmer                      c-colder                      d-cooler

53-You shouldn't ..... in the sea if it is very cold . WB

- a-run                      b-swim                      c-visit                      d-understand

54-If you don't ..... The lesson , you should tell the teacher .WB

- a-visit                      b-swim                      c-understand                      d-try

55-Our friends sent us some photos on ..... . WB

- a-social media                      b-screen                      c-keyboard                      d-mouse

56-The tourists took the road south by...,but they wanted to go north . WB

- a-correction                      b-lever                      c-mistake                      d-right

57-My little sister is .....to sweets ,she always wants to eat them !WB

- a-damaged                      b-broken                      c-addicted                      d-hated

58-Some divers will ..... the bottom of this sea tomorrow . WB

- a-explore                      b-damage                      c-invent                      d-make

59-You shouldn't ....outside for too long if it is very hot in the dessert .WB

- a- try                      b-stay                      c-swim                      d- visit

60-I would like to ..... a machine to tidy my bedroom ! SB

- a-invite                      b-invent                      c-travel                      d-disappear

61-I think it is ..... to travel in time . It can't happen . SB

- a-important                      b-impossible                      c-easy                      d-possible

62- We can only travel though ..... , not time . SB

- a-place                      b-replace                      c-space                      d-advice



63- ..... is a pain your head .

a-Stomachache      b- Headache      c-Toothache      d-Backache

64-Put this ..... towards you to start the machine .

a-lever      b-lift      c-liver      d-level

65-Don't say ..... things a bout your friends on social media .

a-nice      b-useful      c-good      d-horrible

67-I'd like to ..... my new photos with my friends on the internet .

a-discuss      b-share      c-cut      d-explore

68-It's ..... today .I think it is going to rain .

a-hot      b-windy      c-sunny      d-cloudy

69-When I go to bed , I turn my phone .....

a-over      b-of      c-off      d-on

70-My parents will take my phone ..... if I Play on it's much .

a-way      b-away      c-on      d-off

71-Dad was really sad because his glasses .....

a-made      b-disappeared      c-came      d-arrived

72-You .....tell a parent or teacher if you feel worried about something. SB

a-should      b-shouldn't      c-mustn't      d-couldn't

73- You shouldn't watch videos on the phone if your head ..... . SB

a-had hurt      b-will hurt      c-hurts      d-hurt

74-Should I .....for too long on the internet if I have a headache ? SB

a-stays      b-stay      c-to stay      d-staying

75-If you .....Someone ,you shouldn't make friends with them online . SB

a-didn't know      b-don't know      c-not know      d-won't know

76-If you see people being horrible online , you ..... tell your parents . SB

a-should      b-won't      c-are      d-shouldn't

77-When you go to bed , you ..... Turn your phone off . SB

a-should      b-will      c-won't      d-have

78- You should tell a parent or teacher if you ....worried about something. SB

a-feel      b-feels      c-felt      d-are felt

79-You ..... Swim in the sea if it is very cold .WB

a-have to      b-had to      c-should      d-shouldn't



80-When you ..... tired ,you should have a break . **WB**

**a-are** **b-be** **c-were** **d-will be**

81-You ..... eat many sweets if you have diabetes .

**a-should** **b-shouldn't** **c-must** **d-haven't**

82- Where should I go if I ..... to buy a new car ?

**a-was wanting** **b-wants** **c-want** **d-wanting**

83-“Quiet” has the meaning of .....

**a-positive** **b-rough** **c-poor** **d-calm**

84- .....Will help us do many dangerous and difficult in the future.

**a-Animals** **b-Robots** **c-People** **d-Insect**

85-My father always works most of the day , so he has less ..... Time .

**a-busy** **b-free** **c-full** **d-expensive**

86-I would like to ..... The phone for a new that is not damage . **SB**

**a- watch** **b-change** **c-exercise** **d-text**

87-watching TV for along time is bad ..... your heath .

**a-of** **b-to** **c-for** **d-off**

88-I'm looking forward to ..... The new museum .

**a-visit** **b-visiting** **c-visited** **d-visit**

89-Spending a lot of time on ..... makes you have eye problems .

**a-headphones** **b-board** **c-screen** **d-music**

90-The girl ..... like her mother .They both are tall and thin .

**a- makes** **b-takes** **c-looks** **d-gives**

91-The opposite of positive is .....

**a-active** **b-superlative** **c-adjective** **d-negative**

92-I ordered a game for children ..... 10-14 online .

**a-age** **b-ages** **c-aged** **d-ago**

93-I ..... to my grandparents' home in Siwa next month . **SB**

**a-go** **b-went** **c-will go** **d-is going**

94-When you .... online games ,you should check that you can't buy anything.

**a-played** **b-plays** **c-play** **d-playing**

95-Do you ..... that the weather will get hotter in the future ? **WB**

**a-predict** **b-prediction** **c-invent** **d-invention**



96-It was cloudy this morning ,but the clouds soon ...when the sun came out .

a-appeared      b-disappeared      c-broke      d-damaged

97-I asked my teacher for help because I couldn't ..... a new lesson . WB

a-stay      b-visit      c-understand      d-try

98-The tourist ..... the pyramids if they are in Cairo for the first time .WB

a-would visit      b-are visited      c-visited      d-should visit

99-The students were really happy ..... their exam results .

a- about      b-on      c-in      d-from

100- Sfenj has lots of and sugar in it and it is very ..... . SB

a-high      b-sweet      c-salty      d-short

101-Falafel is really .....and it is very popular in Egypt . SB

a-horrible      b-terrible      c-bad      d-delicious

102-What's your favourite ... fruit that you like to eat when you're thirsty. SB

a-juicy      b-salty      c-bad      d-delicious

104-In many places , people use fava beans to make ..... . SB

a-pasta      b-falafel      c-soup      d-dessert

105-You cook hawawshi in the ..... . WB

a-over      b-oven      c-offer      d-often

106-..... means very nice to eat . WB

a-Sour      b-Dirty      c-Delicious      d-Healthy

107-She eats a lot of fish because it helps to make her ..... .WB

a-relaxed      b-happy      c-fat      d-strong

108-Many people are allergic to ..... , so they don't eat cakes .

WB

a-pizzas      b-nuts      c-salad      d-salt

109-I met three of my friends ..... my way home .WB

a-at      b-from      c-of      d-on

110- ..... is an example of fast food .WB

a-Pizza      b-Pasta      c-Cheese      d-Cake

111-We use ..... to give food a special taste .

a-spices      b-stars      c-skies      d-spaces

112-She offered more food , but I'm ..... .

a-empty      b-full      c-hungry      d-fit



113-..... is something that gives you the power to do things .

a-**Energy**                      b-Plan                      c-Offer                      d-proble

114-Pizza , burgers and sandwiches are ..... food .

a-healthy                      b-hot                      c-sweet                      d-**fast**

115-I don't like to have ..... salt in my food because it is not very healthy .WB

a-some                      b-**any**                      c-many                      d-several

116-She is allergic to nuts ,so she doesn't eat ..... . WB

a-a few                      b-**any**                      c-some                      d-a lot of

117-I'm not very hungry ,but I liked ..... Olives , please . SB

a-a lot                      b-**a few**                      c-any                      d-a little

118-My grandmother spends ..... time cooking in the kitchen . She's often there all the day . SB

a-a few                      b- **a lot of**                      c-little                      d-many

119-“..... you like some more pudding ?” No , thank you . “ SB

a-Did                      b-Could                      c-**Would**                      d-Do

120-Lelia likes ..... milk in her tea , but not very much .SB

a- a few                      b-any                      c- a lot                      d- **a little**

121-There are ..... grapes left .Would you like some ? SB

a- a little                      b- **a few**                      c-much                      d- a lot

122-There are ..... books on the shelf .

a-**a lot of**                      b-any                      c-much                      d-little

123-Don't ear too much salt .Eat just ..... .

a-a few                      b-**a little**                      c-a lot                      d-a lot of

124-Has samosa got ..... suger or salt in it ?

a-some                      b-many                      c-a lot                      d-**any**

125-My little brother sometimes eats ..... grapes for breakfast .

a-much                      b- **a few**                      c-a lot                      d-any

126-A :..... you like a little salt on your chips ? B : No, thank you

a-**Would**                      b-Do                      c-Did                      d-Could

127- Meat , cheese and nuts have ..... in them . SB

a-salt                      b-**protein**                      c-suger                      d-milk



128-Please , ..... some tea into my cup . **SB**

**a-heat**                      **b-pull**                      **c-beat**                      **d-pour**

129-When the omelette is ready , take it out of the frying ..... **SB**

**a-glass**                      **b-plate**                      **c-pan**                      **d-cup**

130-put the eggs in the bowl and beat them with a ..... **SB**

**a-spoon**                      **b-feather**                      **c-fin**                      **d-beak**

131- We ..... things when we put them in our mouths . **SB**

**a-smell**                      **b-see**                      **c-taste**                      **d-hear**

132-Which of these types of food doesn't have much protein ? **WB**

**a-Meat**                      **b-Nuts**                      **c-fish**                      **d-Apples**

133-.....products like milk and cheese help us to have strong bones . **SB**

**a-Diary**                      **b-Dairy**                      **c-Dry**                      **d-Wet**

134-Human have 210 .....in their bodies . The biggest ones are in our legs . **SB**

**a-bones**                      **b-legs**                      **c-skeletons**                      **d-backs**

135-Food is usually healthy and good for you when it's ..... **SB**

**a-expensive**                      **b-fresh**                      **c- old**                      **d-terrible**

136-When I had a big lunch , I felt ..... **WB**

**a-helpful**                      **b-careful**                      **c-empty**                      **d-full**

137- The soup is cold . Shall we ..... it ? **SB**

**a-cool**                      **b-freeze**                      **c-heat**                      **d-wash**

138-You need to ..... eggs and milk before you make an omelette . **WB**

**a-chop**                      **b-wash**                      **c-beat**                      **d-fry**

139-We use our hands to ..... things.

**a-touch**                      **b-smell**                      **c-hear**                      **d-smell**

140-..... the eggs in the bowl and beat them with a fork . **SB**

**a-To put**                      **b-puts**                      **c-put**                      **d-putting**

141-Take the omelette and ..... it with salad . **SB**

**a-serving**                      **b-serves**                      **c-serve**                      **d-doesn't serve**

142-..... two eggs in the a bowl with little milk . **SB**

**a-Beat**                      **b-Beats**                      **c-Beating**                      **d-Beaten**

143- ..... The knife to chop the vegetables . **WB**

**a-Used**                      **b-Uses**                      **c-Use**                      **d-Using**



144-Wash some beans and ..... them in a pan .**SB**

a-puts                      b-to put                      c-putting                      d-put

145-..... fowl mudammas with warm bread .**SB**

a-to serve                      b-Serve                      c-Serving                      d-serves

146-..... vegetables into small pieces . **SB**

a-Chopping                      b-To chop                      c-Chops                      d-Chop

147-Don't ..... the tomatoes too small . **SB**

a-chops                      b-chop                      c-to chop                      d-choping

148-You want to make something for them . ...., you don't know how to cook.

a-Lukily                      b-Unfortunately                      c-Happily                      d-So

149-Take small ..... of food but finish them . **SB**

a-amounts                      b-bins                      c-balls                      d-basket

150-Eat some of all the ..... of foods . **SB**

a-sizes                      b-colours                      c-flavours                      d-types

151-Cook the pizza in the oven for ten .....

a-hours                      b-minutes                      c-seconds                      d-days

152-Tokyo is the biggest city in ..... **WB**

a-china                      b-Rome                      c-Egypt                      d-japan

153..... is a vegetable that is very healthy . **WB**

a-Sugar                      b-Rice                      c-Spinach                      d-Apple

154-I don't like this soup . There is too ..... Salt in it . **WB**

a-much                      b-many                      c-enough                      d-few

156-Can I have some more suger ,Please ?There is ..... in this tea .**WB**

a-too much                      b-too many                      c-a few                      d-not enough

157-Let's go to the beach . there are ..... people there today .**WB**

a-too much                      b-too many                      c-a little                      d-a few

158-Could you get a few tomatoes ? I don't have ..... for the salad .

a-enough                      b-much                      c-a little                      d-a few

159-You should only eat ..... suger

a-much                      b-many                      c-few                      d-a little

160-We sometimes eat sfenj with ..... tea . **SB**

a-any                      b-some                      c-many                      d-a lot



161-We shouldn't keep food in the fridge for a long time . It's better to eat it when it's ..... **SB**

**a-old** **b-ancient** **c-young** **d-fresh**

162-We call foods that are made from milk “ ..... products”

**a-creamy** **b-dairy** **c-daily** **d-diary**

163-Carrots need to be ..... into small pieces .

**a-shopped** **b-shipped** **c-chopped** **d-clapped**

164-I haven't eaten anything .I fell ..... .

**a-worried** **b-hungry** **c-thirsty** **d-excited**

165-We always fry eggs in a ..... .

**a-pin** **B-bin** **c-pan** **d-ban**

165- .....are clothes that you wear to look like someone or something else .**WB**

**a-Costumes** **b-scripts** **c-cartoons** **d-Artists**

167-It's a good idea to go early When The museum is not very ..... **SB**

**a-clean** **b-tidy** **c-empty** **d-busy**

168-The ..... is fantastic in the play , you feel like you are in the mountain ! **WB**

**a-century** **b-costume** **c-make -up** **d-scenery**

169-I .....visiting the Museum of Modern Egyptian Art if you are in Cairo . **SB**

**a-show** **b-recommend** **c-prevent** **d-protect**

170-Mona can't answer the phone . She is doing her ..... **WB**

**a-scenery** **b-Museum** **c-play** **d-make-up**

171-There were ..... of important and normal Egyptian people in the museum.**SB**

**a-portraits** **b-plays** **c-cartoon** **d-pottery**

172-Which ..... can you play ? **WB**

**a-instrument** **b-tool** **c-device** **d-concert**

173- This artist makes fantastic ..... using stone and wood .

**a-calligraphy** **b-photos** **c-sculptures** **d-drawings**

174-My mother will take us to the funfair next month .It ..... fun .

**a-talks** **b-acts** **c-sounds** **d-plays**

175-The magazine has a lots of funny ..... .

**a-cartons** **b-carpets** **c-cartoons** **d-carts**

175-Mum asked my sister to help ..... the homework .

**a-with** **b-on** **c-at** **d-about**



176-I need to learn ..... for the school play .

a-reading                      b-running                      c-sculpture                      d-acting

177-Some museums are ..... , you don't have to pay to enter them .

a-expensive                      b-empty                      c-free                      d-amazing

178-Yesterday , I bought a T-shirt and got another ..... one .

a-free                      b-far                      c-farther                      d-final

179-Osama painted a fantastic ..... of his wife's face .

a-costume                      b-portrait                      c-show                      d-sculpture

180-Two writers wrote the ..... of the Film .

a-scenery                      b-letter                      c-instrument                      d-script

181-The art museum includes sculptures,..... and paintings .

a-pottery                      b-poetry                      c-century                      d-country

182-The ..... Starts at 10:00 p.m on Channel two today.

a-Show                      b-share                      c-shopping                      d-check

183-The violin, the piano and the guitar are musical ..... .

a-tools                      b-instruments                      c-machines                      d-materials

184-My dress is damaged , so my mother is ..... it . WB

a-cleaning                      b-sewing                      c-tiding                      d-washing

185-A ..... is a funny drawing .WB

a-cartoon                      b-costume                      c-script                      d-carton

186-The children all wore funny ...to be the family party .Ahmed was a firefighter.

WB

a-content                      b-costumes                      c-concert                      d-customs

187-Mickey Mouse is a ..... character .

a-Carton                      b-real                      c-cartoon                      d-musical

188-Old bowls were made of ..... from the river .

a-wood                      b-glass                      c-clay                      d-stone

189-Some ducks are ..... , they're not just white .

a-funny                      b-small                      c-colourful                      d-active

190-The ..... is the place where we can watch plays .

a-museum                      b-theatre                      c-park                      d-hall

191-Most girls like to try ..... make-up .

a-doing                      b-making                      c-writing                      d-acting



192-A..... is a painting or photograph of a person's face .

a-statue                      b-portrait                      c-scenery                      d-play

193-My father is good at languages .He's able to .....three languages very well .

a-Talk                      b-say                      c-tell                      d-speak

194-A ..... is a period of a hundred year .

a-century                      b-country                      c-scenery                      d-centre

195- A film star knows how ..... well . WB

a-to act                      b-acting                      c-act                      d-acts

196-A: ..... you know how to play an instrument ? B : Yes , I do SB

a-Are                      b-Do                      c-Is                      d-Does

197- This artist ..... how to paint scenery .

a-can't                      b-can                      c-is able                      d-knows

198-Do you know ..... to use a computer ? WB

a-what                      b-how                      c-who                      d-which

199-..... you able to speak French ? WB

a-Do                      b-Can                      c-Can't                      d-Are

200-I ..... play music . SB

a-able to                      b-know                      c-can                      d-am able

201-I ..... talk to people at draw club about acting . SB

a-can                      b-able to                      c-is able                      d-able

202-Do you know how to ..... an instrument ? – yes ,I do. SB

a-plays                      b-play                      c-played                      d-playing

203-Mr Saber is blind . He ..... to see .

a-isn't able                      b-can                      c-knows how                      d-is able

204-Dalia ..... swim , but she can fly a kite .

a-don't                      b-isn't                      c-can't                      d-hasn't

205-I ..... swim very quickly .I'm the best swimmer .

a-can't                      b-am not                      c-can                      d-able to

206-Are you ..... remember your dreams ?

a-able to                      b-can                      c-know how to                      d-knows how to

207-My keys ..... at home .They aren't in my bag .

a-mustn't be                      b-must be                      c-won't be                      d-will be



208-After dinner , I started ..... Tv .

a-to watch                      b-to watching                      c-watch                      d-watched

209-I ..... happy when I get high marks in my exams .

a-fill                      b-fall                      c-feel                      d-fail

210-In my ..... , Egypt is the best country in the whole world That's my opinion .

a-portrait                      b-script                      c-review                      d-view

211-"....." is the opposite of "old" .

a-Modern                      b-Famous                      c-Strong                      d-Awesome

212-A ..... person is the person who is not able to hear . WB

a-blind                      b-dumb                      c-crazy                      d-deaf

213-A/An ..... Person is the person who is not able to use parts of the body in the way other people can . WB

a-excited                      b-disabled                      c-interested                      d-delighted

214-What is your favourite musical instrument ? ..... SB

a-Cook                      b-Clarient                      c-Laptop                      d-TV

215-Try to help .....people by solving the problems that they can have . SB

a-sleepy                      b-lazy                      c-disabled                      d-brave

216-What ..... do you think musicians need ? SB

a-money                      b-skills                      c-time                      d-power

217-My little sister started to ..... after she feel and hurt her hand .WB

a-smile                      b-hide                      c-laugh                      d-cry

218-Lara always gives her grandmother a big .....when she sees her . WB

a-Skill                      b-rival                      c-hug                      d-time

219-She ..... why Jo was hiding behind the newspaper . SB

a-wandered                      b-wondered                      c-read                      d-cried

220-Eman plays the violin in a/an ..... .

a-character                      b-orchestra                      c-match                      d-team

221-..... is a special kind of writing for blind people.

a-Braille                      b-Calligraphy                      c-Signs                      d-Shapes

221-You should look at the ..... before crossing the road .

a-traffic lights                      b-cars                      c-people                      d-houses

223-Taha Hussein ..... blind at the age of four .

a-born                      b-became                      c-made                      d-had



224-Tell a blind person about objects ..... the street .

a-on b-from c-out d-for

225-Disabled people have more ..... than Normal people .

a-concerts b-rivals c-replies d-difficulties

226-The blind girl can read music..... her hands .

a-from b-with c-on d-over

227-Samah plays the ..... well .

a-shell b-share c-chat d-chello

228-He is a famous ..... . He works in a big orchestra .

a-magician b-architect c-musician d-replies

229-The robbers went behind the building to ..... from the policemen .

a-hide b-show c-hit d-hug

230-we went to a big party last night and we found it ..... . It was cool !

a-surprising b-boring c-terrible d-horrible

231-The disabled can use ..... to be able to move .

a-wheelchair b-armchair c-wheels d-sofas

232-When I bought my son a mobile , he jumped ..... .

a-down b-over c-into d-up

234-My teacher asked me to ..... notes of important points .

a-have b-see c-take d-do

235-He had a terrible accident last month and it left him ..... .

a-messy b-noisy c-happy d-disabled

236-..... means the things that happen in a film . WB

a-Idea b-Actions c-Articles d-View

237-It is nearly dark , I can see a / an ..... .

a-star b-review c-offer d-picnic

238-Don't ..... your car outside the school . WB

a-bark b-park c-mark d-land

239-..... is the things that happen in a film . WB

a-Action b-Park c-Review d-Picnic

240-The actor became a ..... after e was in that famous film . WB

a-thief b-star c-park d-review



241-There's a great ..... from the top of the tower . **SB**

**a-review**                      **b-watch**                      **c-view**                      **d-few**

242-We should ..... all our plastic to use again . **WB**

**a-burn**                      **b-recycle**                      **c-throw**                      **d-damage**

243-A ..... is able to stop fires . **WB**

**a-Police officer**                      **b-pilot**                      **c-manager**                      **d-firefighter**

244-They boy enjoys ..... his bike to school every day .

**a-ride**                      **b-to ride**                      **c-riding**                      **d-to riding**

245-Policemen were everywhere , so the thief wasn't able to ..... .

**a-park**                      **b-present**                      **c-offer**                      **d-escape**

246-The actor became a ..... after he was in that famous film .

**a-thief**                      **b-star**                      **c-park**                      **d-review**

247-The big wheel is a wonderful machine you can ..... at the funfair .

**a-drive**                      **b-read**                      **c-ride**                      **d-land**

248-I read many ..... of Adel Emam's last film .

**a-rewards**                      **b-parks**                      **c-cameras**                      **d-reviews**

249-I hope we will ..... our time at the park tomorrow .

**a-recycle**                      **b-escape**                      **c-enjoy**                      **d-invite**

250-Many people like to watch ..... Films

**a-memory**                      **b-adventure**                      **c-invitation**                      **d-rough**

251-You should ..... your ideas to your class .

**a-give**                      **b-present**                      **c-make**                      **d-have**

252-.....is a large park with machines to ride on , restaurants , etc .

**a-theme park**                      **b-safari park**                      **c-garden**                      **d-beach**

253-I'll ..... my friends to my family party .

**a-meet**                      **b-invent**                      **c-interview**                      **d-invite**

254-The new books ..... us more information .

**a-give**                      **b-make**                      **c-bring**                      **d-find**

255-..... you bring me fruit juice . **SB**

**a-Would**                      **b-Shall**                      **c-Could**                      **d-Do**

256-I was wondering if you would like ..... to my house tomorrow . **SB**

**a-to come**                      **b-came**                      **c-comes**                      **d-come**



257-..... I bring some table tennis balls ? **WB**

a-Am                                      b-Have                                      c-**Shall**                                      d-Would

258-..... you like to see a film of little women ? – of course. **SB**

a-Did                                      b-Are                                      c-**Would**                                      d-will

259-Do you mind if I ..... you some question .

a-asked                                      b-**ask**                                      c-asks                                      d-asking

260-In Ancient Egypt , clothes made of ..... were popular . **SB**

a-wheat                                      b-plastic                                      c-oil                                      d-**linen**

261-It's a long , blue ..... You wear it around your neck . **SB**

a-belt                                      b-handbag                                      c-sandals                                      d-**scarf**

262-Do her clothes look ..... or uncomfortable ? **WB**

a-gold                                      b-similar                                      c-**comfortable**                                      d-electric

263-He wore a long , green ,cotton ..... . **SB**

a-earring                                      b-**galabeya**                                      c-handbag                                      d-trainers

264-Mr and Mrs Osman live in a big , old ..... in Aswan . **WB**

a-country                                      b-**flat**                                      c-garden                                      d-dam

265-These traditional clothes keep me cool and .....me from the sun . **SB**

a-leave                                      b-**protect**                                      c-help                                      d-take

266-I like to be ..... and feel relaxed in my clothes . **SB**

a-loose                                      b-hot                                      c-**comfortable**                                      d-cold

267-Jacket and coats keep us ..... .

a-**warm**                                      b-hot                                      c-cold                                      d-cool

268-I like to ..... in a traditional style .

a-put                                      b-wear                                      c-carry                                      d-**dress**

269-A sheet usually made of ..... .

a-plastic                                      b-leather                                      c-gold                                      d-**cotton**

270- Some animals have ..... skin like zebras .

a-checked                                      b-**striped**                                      c-colourful                                      d-gold

271-He looks ..... with these nice clothes .

a-flat                                      b-short                                      c-old                                      d-**smart**

272-I like wearing ..... clothes such as T-shirt and trainers .

a-formal                                      b-**casual**                                      c-different                                      d-traditional



273-..... are usually made of leather .

a-Scarves                      b-Belts                      c-Galabeyas                      d-Jewellery

274-It's a beautiful new , blue , ..... dress . SB

a-wooden                      b-electric                      c-plastic                      d-linen

275-Are his clothes smart or ..... ? WB

a-leather                      b-casual                      c-wooden                      d-snowy

276-.....are jewellery that women wear around their necks . SB

a-Necklaces                      b-Headscarves                      c-Galabeyas                      d-Handbags

277-Rasha couldn't wear these ..... because her ears hurt .

a-trainers                      b-sandals                      c-earrings                      d-trousers

278-The ..... of most African countries is very hot .

a-sky                      b-limit                      c-climate                      d-private

279-The shop assistant asked me about my shoes ..... .

a-size                      b-width                      c-height                      d-colour

280-It's a ..... skirt . SB

a-beautiful , new, blue

b-blue , beautiful ,new

c-beautiful , blue, new

d-blue ,new ,beautiful

281-It's a long ..... snake. WB

a-striped , plastic

b-new ,small

c-plastic, red

d-plastic red

282-Hoda's father has bought a ..... car . WB

a-red , new , electric

b-new , red , electric

c-electric , new , red

d-red , new

283-Can I have the ..... size , please ?

a-most big                      b-more big                      c-as big                      d-biggest

284-This is the ..... dress Doaa has ever bought . SB

a-casual                      b-casual as                      c-more casual                      d-most casual

285-This dress looks the ..... in the shop window . SB

a-more colourful                      b-most colourful                      c-colourful                      d-as colourful

286-It's a ..... scarf . SB

a-striped ,cotton , pink

b-striped ,pink , cotton

c-pink , striped , cotton

d-cotton , striped ,pink



287-It's ..... **SB**

a-beautiful , necklace brown and orange  
and orange

b-necklace beautiful brown

c- beautiful, brown, and necklace orange  
**orange necklace**

d-**beautiful, brown ,and**

288-She is wearing ..... scarf . **SB**

a-green , long

b-pretty ,green ,new

c-**nice, long ,blue**

d-cotton ,red

289-Rich people sometimes wore ..... sandals . **SB**

a-**expensive, leather**

b-linen ,pretty

c-leather ,big

d-leather ,red

290-I like this ..... T-shirt . **SB**

a-new ,cotton , long

b-**smart , red , cotton**

c-pretty , cotton ,red

d-cotton, red , new

291-Why do you like wearing this ..... jumper .

a-**ugly ,old ,wool**

b-old ,wool ,ugly

c-wool, ugly , old

d-ugly ,wool , old

292-People wear ..... to protect their eyes from the sun .

a-earrings

b-sandals

c-trainers

d-**sunglasses**

293-Wool is the best ..... for a cold climate .

a-food

b-drink

c-**material**

d-soup

294-Egypt is famous for growing ..... to make materials . **SB**

a-**crops**

b-groups

c-goals

d-topics

295-Some people use bamboo ..... of cotton to make clothes . **WB**

a-proud

b-**instead**

c-interested

d-picked

296-A ..... is a large amount of plants that are to be sold . **SB**

a-chemicals

b-**crop**

c-basket

d-soil

297-The ..... is the people and things around you in your life . **SB**

a-crop

b-**environment**

c-industry

d-wedding

298-When you ...something from a friend ,you take something and give it back . **WB**

a-**borrow**

b-try

c-check

d-lend



299-All the cotton is ..... by hand to keep it soft . **SB**

a-protected      b-picked      c-made      d-helped

300-Cotton from Egypt is very good , it's often used to make .....clothes .**SB**

a-loose      b-luxury      c-cheap      d-heavy

301-Using ..... causes pollution to the environment .

a-chemicals      b-teenagers      c-weddings      d-hobbies

302-The cotton ..... makes cotton clothes . **WB**

a-electricity      b-industry      c-occasion      d-environment

303-Cotton is a ..... material .

a-soft      b-modern      c-heavy      d-hard

304-It's not good to ..... flowers from a garden .

a-pick      b-borrow      c-shop      d-protect

305-Eating much fat is bad ..... your health .

a-at      b-on      c-from      d-for

306-Everyone knows Mohamed salah .He's very .....

a-unknown      b-careless      c-famous      d-casual

307-We should care more ..... our environment .

a-for      b-about      c-to      d-from

308-Paper is used ..... make books .

a-to      b-for      c-as      d-from

309-She needs to buy a white dress for her ..... next month .

a-training      b-wedding      c-uniform      d-journey

310-He is still nine ,He is a ..... boy .

a-few      b-loose      c-linen      d-little

311-The soil is ..... for growing cotton .

a-far      b-perfect      c-sweet      d-soft

312-..... means something scientists can make .

a-Crops      b-fruit      c-Vegetables      d-Chemicals

313-Modern is the opposite of.....

a-new      b-fresh      c-ancient      d-present

314-Using fewer chemicals may help ..... the environment .

a-protect      b-borrow      c-damage      d-pick



315-Where did you ..... sunglasses ? **SB**

**a-those**                      **b-that**                      **c-this**                      **d-then**

316-Can I buy ..... earrings in the window ? **SB**

**a-those**                      **b-that**                      **c-this**                      **d-they**

317-I like ..... smart , red , cotton T shirt . **SB**

**a-these**                      **b-those**                      **c-that**                      **d-there**

318-Do you prefer ..... dress or that one over there ? **SB**

**a-this**                      **b-these**                      **c-they**                      **d-those**

319-Shall I buy this blue T-shirt or that green ..... ? **SB**

**a-ones**                      **b-one**                      **c-two**                      **d-once**

320-I have a smaller ..... you can try on . **WB**

**a-ones**                      **b-these**                      **c-those**                      **d-one**

321-Which dress are you going to wear ? this one or those ..... **SB**

**a-one**                      **b-ones**                      **c-dress**                      **d-a dress**

322-These old ..... in my hand are my grandmother's . **WB**

**a-object**                      **b-ring**                      **c-earrings**                      **d-box**

323-What's ..... small thing by my chair ? **WB**

**a-this**                      **b-these**                      **c-those**                      **d-ones**

324-Are you wearing your brown shoes or the black ..... ? **SB**

**a-once**                      **b-one**                      **c-two**                      **d-ones**

325-Should I buy the red chairs or the black ..... ? **WB**

**a-ones**                      **b-once**                      **c-one**                      **d-twice**

326-When you want to buy something , ..... it on to check the size . **WB**

**a-cry**                      **b-try**                      **c-fry**                      **d-dry**

327-We have this black jacket , or that one in the shop ..... **WB**

**a-window**                      **b-door**                      **c-bag**                      **d-box**

328-We saw a big , old ..... in the museum .

**a-Window**                      **b-statue**                      **c-computer**                      **d-robot**

329-What's the ..... of this shirt ? – It's 100 L.E .

**a-prize**                      **b-size**                      **c-number**                      **d-price**

330-She looks so ..... in the new dress .That's amazing !

**a-silly**                      **b-normal**                      **c-pretty**                      **d-strange**



331-My cousin is going to ..... married tomorrow .

a-give                      b-take                      c-do                      d-get

332-The trousers don't ..... me very well .

a-fit                      b-try                      c-check                      d-discuss

332-When tourists go ..... In the dessert ,they often leave rubbish too. SB

a-diving                      b-swimming                      c-trekking                      d-skiing

333-There's a lot of air pollution from the ..... in our city . SB

a-farm                      b-fields                      c-traffic                      d-flood

334-The desert is a difficult ..... to live . WB

a-park                      b-environment                      c-village                      d-city

335-They ..... to do extra homework tonight . SB

a-going                      b-are going                      c-is going                      d-be going

336-Farida is going ..... the race . SB

a-win                      b-to won                      c-winning                      d-to won

337-The boy and his father ..... watch a football match . WB

a- is going to                      b-are going to                      c-going to                      d-are going

338- I got up late because my alarm clock didn't .....this morning . SB

a-throw away                      b-get off                      c-put away                      d-go off

339-..... away old phones can be bad for the environment. SB

a-Putting                      b-Throwing                      c-Reducing                      d-Making

340-Wadi Rum is a large ..... of desert in the south of Jordan . SB

a-time                      b-stone                      c-rock                      d-area

341-Today, factories ..... old paper and produce new paper .

a-recycle                      b-solve                      c-check                      d-damage

342-The students ..... the school at 6:30 on 6<sup>th</sup> june . SB

a- is leaving                      b-going to leave                      c-leaving                      d-are leaving

343-Judy ..... a museum in nine days' time . WB

a-going to visit                      b-visiting                      c-is visiting                      d-visited

344-They are returning in five ..... at 12:30 pm. SB

a-days' time                      b-day's time                      c-days time                      d-day time

345-She is visiting her grandma ..... WB

a-yesterday                      b-last week                      c-the day after tomorrow                      d-in the past



346-We use drones to help ..... Wildlife after flood and fires . **SB**

**a-save** **b-damage** **c-fire** **d-send**

347-Wind ..... is much better for the environment and makes less pollution . **SB**

**a-drones** **b-system** **c-chemicals** **d-energy**

349-People use ..... To help make water cleaner .

**a-filters** **b-plastic** **c-metals** **d-rubbish**

350-Heavy clothes are ..... for cold climate .

**a-dangerous** **b-suitable** **c-useless** **d-bad**

351- plastic ..... environmental problems . **SB**

**a-reduces** **b-causes** **c-kills** **d-decays**

352-I think I'd ..... cold on the boat . **WB**

**a-get** **b-make** **c-take** **d-bring**

353-I had to go the dentist , so I ..... last English lesson . **SB**

**a-visited** **b-missed** **c-invited** **d-had**

354-Look at the .....! It's going to rain . **SB**

**a-white stars** **b-blue sky** **c-dark clouds** **d-sun**

355-Diving under water looks a bit ..... to me .

**a-scary** **b-cared** **c-bored** **d-amazed**

356-It's hard to ..... what job you want to do . **SB**

**a-pass** **b-take** **c-do** **d-decide**

357-I'm very ..... of my little brother .He always makes people laugh! **WB**

**a-angry** **b-proud** **c-disappointed** **d-excited**

358-The best ..... study their subjects for at least one hour a day . **WB**

**a-learners** **b-teachers** **c-managers** **d-parents**

359-I was playing tennis with my sister when it ..... to rain . **SB**

**a-was starting** **b-started** **c-start** **d-start**

360-At the moment my brother ..... in a bank . **WB**

**a-work** **b-worked** **c-working** **d-is working**

361-Now I find science very difficult so I don't think I ....be a scientist . **SB**

**a- will** **b-won't** **c-shouldn't** **d-should**

362-Nadia looked at the menu and ..... to have fish with rice . **WB**

**a-decided** **b-decided** **c-decide** **d-deciding**



363-My village didn't ..... To have any Tourists. **WB**

**a-use** **b-using** **c-used** **d-use to**

364-The best way to remember English grammar is to .....a song about it . **SB**

**a-Take** **b-do** **c-make** **d-get**

365-I think they ..... down some tress to build a new hotel . **WB**

**a-will cut** **b-cut** **c-cutting** **d-to cut**

366-What do you want ..... in the future ? **SB**

**a-study** **b-to study** **c-studies** **d-studying**

367-A person who speaks lots of languages is ..... **SB**

**a-national** **b-multilingual** **c-old** **d-diffrent**

368-Some children are watching a film . We know the film is scary by their ..... **WB**

**a-language** **b-eye contact** **c-facial expression** **d-sound**

369-The ..... Is the person who knows a lot of a bout subject . **WB**

**a-tourist** **b-expert** **c-writer** **d-learner**

370-The ..... are the things that make you different to other people . **SB**

**a-forms** **b-subject** **c-identities** **d-similarities**

371-An international language connects you to an international ..... **SB**

**a-community** **b-area** **c-dialect** **d-part**

372-Good idea!..... about singing a funny song? **WB**

**a-Who** **b-When** **c-How** **d-Why**

373-Let's ..... to make her laugh . **WB**

**a-tired** **b-tries** **c-try** **d-trying**

374-You ..... Be careful about how you use your body and voice . **SB**

**a-shouldn't** **b-should** **c-will** **d-would**

375-Some animals and birds copy can ..... sounds .

**a-speak** **b-write** **c-communicate** **d-copy**

376-A ..... statement is where you tell someone about yourself . **SB**

**a-public** **b-personal** **c-shared** **d-business**

378-My ..... is 7 North Street , Rome . **WB**

**a-dress** **b-age** **c-address** **d-site**

379-Someone who plants things carefully is ..... **SB**

**a-ready** **b-improved** **c-brave** **d-organised**



380-You don't need to write full sentences when ..... notes . **SB**

**a-looking**                      **b-reading**                      **c-making**                      **d-doing**

381-Switzerland is small ..... country . **WB**

**a-European**                      **b-Asian**                      **c-African**                      **d-country**

Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word(s) in brackets:

1-Cafes ..... (closing) in the future . **will close** **SB**

2-I hope there .....(is) less pollution . **will be** **WB**

3-I think we .....(do) shopping online more . **will do** **WB**

5-I sure people .....(use) drones in the future . **will use** **SB**

6-IF my mother ..... (have) more free time , we will go out . **has** **SB**

7-Who will I talk to if I ...(not know ) anyone at the school ? **don't know** **WB**

8-Hassan ...(not use)the internet to buy food when he is older. **won't use** **SB**

9-Mona will look online for a new phone when she ..... (get) home . **gets** **SB**

10-People who are addicted to eating sweets should ..... (tries) eating fruit instead . **try** **WB**

11-When you drop rubbish on the floor , you ..... (pick) it up . **should pick** **WB**

12-If they don't change ,maybe you should ..... (finding) **some** new friends. **Find** **SB**

13-If you ..... (thinks) that your friend is addicted to social media , you should advise him . **Think** **SB**

14- I eat ..... (a lot ) rice and pasta every day . **a lot of** **SB**

15-I eat ..... (a little) healthy snacks **a few** **SB**

16-Would you like ..... any coffee ? **some** **SB**

17-When she is playing netball ,she drinks .....(a few) water. **a little** **WB**

18-..... (Heats) some oil in a pan . **Heat** **WB**

19-.....(Turns) the lights off before you sleep . **Turn** **WB**

20-.....(Not boil ) oil more than one time . **Don't boil** **SB**

21-Please , .....( adding) some olive oil on salad **add** **SB**

22-I try not to eat ..... (to ) much fast food ! **too** **SB**

23-Ali eats too ..... (much) cakes. **many** **SB**

24-Tamer's mother gives him too ..... food . **much** **SB**



- 25-Eman feels tired all the time and doesn't get ...( sleep enough ). **enough sleep** SB
- 26-Can you ..... (to play) football or tennis ? **play** WB
- 27-I know how to ..... (sew) costumes. **To sew** SB
- 28-I can ..... (playing ) the guitar **play** SB
- 29-.....(you know) how to do any of types of art ? **Do you know** SB
- 30-Shall I..... (brings) some table tennis balls ? **bring** WB
- 31-Would you ..... (to like ) to listen to music ? **like** SB
- 32-What time should I ..... comes to your house? **come** SB
- 33-They are ..... . (black / expensive / plastic ) glasses **expensive , black , plastic** SB
- 34-Mr and Mrs Osman like in a ..... (old / traditional /big ) flat . **big , old , traditional** WB
- 35-It's a .....(Purple / wool / nice ) jumper . **nice ,purple ,wool** SB
- 36-It's a .....(beautiful / wool/ blue) skirt . **beautiful , blue ,wool** SB
- 37-..... (That) are my sister's . **Those** SB
- 38-This dress is the .....(ones) I like . **one**
- 39-Those ..... (is) interesting stories **are**
- 40-This book is better than that ..... (ones) **one**
- 41- I ..... (going to ) help my father . **am going to** SB
- 42-What are you going ..... (do)? **to do** WB
- 43-He is ..... (goes) to throw away his old phone . **going** SB
- 44-The snow is going ..... (melt) . **to melt**
- 46-She ..... (going ) to get married next spring . **is going**
- 47-Judy is ..... (plays ) tennis this evening . **playing** WB
- 48-What are you ..... (do ) this afternoon . **doing** SB
- 49-I ..... (visit) the dentist at 4 : 30 next Thursday . **am visiting** SB
- 50-The bus is ..... (leave) in ten minutes' time . **leaving** SB
- 51-I've arranged it . I ..... (visit ) my aunt tomorrow. **am visiting**
- 52-At the moment ,We ...(stay) in a small hotel near the lake . **are staying**
- 53-I ..... (have) a good time in Siwa yesterday . **had**
- 54-There dark clouds . it ..... (rain ) . **is going to rain**



- 55-Tomorrow , I think it .....(be) very hot . **will be**
- 56-When I ..... (be) young , I wanted to be a scientist . **was SB**
- 57-I want to travel so I ..... learn lot of languages now . **am learning SB**
- 58-My uncle ..... (work) in a big oil company . **works**
- 59- I ..... (not used) swim . **didn't use to**
- 60-Last year ,we ..... (have) visitors from China and Japan . **had WB**



تابعنا على الصفحة (Mr / Ahmed Sheta) ليصلك كل ما هو جديد بالنسبة لمنهج الصف الثاني الإعدادي

*With Best Wishes*

*Mr / Ahmed Sheta*

01094068842





المراجعة النهائية للصف الثاني الإعدادي ترم ثاني 2022

امتحان مراجعة على المنهج

تم الاعداد بواسطة: ماستر محمد فوزي

## السؤال الثاني (محادثة)

### 1. Adam and Randa are talking about technology.

Adam : Hello Randa. Can I ask you some questions?

Randa : (1).....

Adam : (2).....?

Randa : I always use my mobile phone.

Adam : (3).....?

Randa : I use it to surf the internet.

Adam : What problems do you have with technology?

Randa : (4).....

Adam : How many hours do you spend on social media?

Randa : (5).....

### 2. Hend and Huda are talking about the screen of the mobile.

Hend: You look sad! What's the matter?

Huda: (1).....

Hend: (2).....?

Huda: When I opened the box, the screen was damaged.

Hend: (3).....?

Huda: I ordered it last week.

Hend: When was the delivery?

Huda: (4)..... . What should I do?

Hend: You should send an email to them.

Huda: (5).....

### 3. Hussien and Abdullah are talking about food.

Hussein : I'm hungry. I would like to eat something.

Abdullah : (1).....?

Hussein : I would like to go to the new restaurant.

Abdullah : What kind of food do you like?

Hussein : (2)..... . Do you like hawawshi?

Abdullah : (3).....

Hussein : (4)..... ?

Abdullah : My favourite food is pizza. Do you like it?

Hussein : (5)..... . It's my favourite food, too.

Abdullah : Well, the same. I like the spicy food, too

### 4. A teacher is talking to Ramy about using mobile phones.

Teacher : What types of technology do you use every day?

Ramy : (1).....

Teacher : Why do you use your phone for?

Ramy : (2).....

Teacher : (3)..... social media?

Ramy : I check them once an hour.

Teacher : Do you have any problems when you use technology?

Ramy : Yes. (4)..... videos online.

Teacher : (5).....?

Ramy : This makes me feel tired.

### 5. Alaa advises Eman to have a balanced diet.

Eman : I feel tired all the time and I don't get enough sleep.

Alaa : (1)..... ?

Eman : I usually eat fast food.

Alaa : (2)..... . You should have a balanced diet.

Eman : (3).....?

Alaa : You should eat some of all the types of food.

Eman : How many hours should I sleep?

Alaa : (4).....

Eman : What else should I do?

Alaa : (5).....

### 6. Ayman wants to buy a jacket. WB

Shopkeeper : Can I help you?

Ayman : (1).....

Shopkeeper : What type of jacket would you like?

Ayman : I'd like something loose but smart. (2).....?

Shopkeeper : We have red, black and brown jackets.

Ayman : (3).....?

Shopkeeper : Of course. The changing room is over there.

Ayman : Does it fit?

Shopkeeper : (4)..... . I have a smaller one you can try on.

Ayman : It fits me. (5).....

### 7. Tasneem is buying a skirt.

Assistant : Can I help you?

Tasneem : Yes, (1).....?

Assistant : It's LE 400.

Tasneem : Can I see it?

Assistant : Yes, (2).....?

Tasneem : I don't know my size.

Assistant : OK, try size 10. (3).....

Tasneem : Do you have it in a bigger size?

Assistant : (4)..... . Does it fit?

Tasneem : (5)..... . I'll take it.



8.Hend and Walaa are talking about holiday plans.

Hend : Hi, Walaa. How are you?

Walaa : (1)..... , Hend. What about you?

Hend : Fine, thanks. (2).....?

Walaa : I'm going to travel to London next holiday.

Hend : Really? Why?

Walaa : (3)..... .

Hend : How are you going to improve your English there?

Walaa : (4)..... .

Hend : (5).....?

Walaa : I'm going to stay in a hotel.

9.Maher is inviting Basel to have a picnic with him next Sunday.

Maher : Would you like to join us on Sunday?

Basel : (1).....?

Maher : We are going to have a picnic at the lake. Are you going to join us?

Basel : (2)..... .

Maher : Why not? Our old friends are going to come.

Basel : ..... .

Maher : (3).....?

Basel : That's a great idea. I can revise for the test on Monday.

Maher : Great! Let's meet at the park gates at nine o'clock.

Basel : (5)..... .

10.Tamer and Hani are talking about the exam results.

Tamer : Did you see the results of the exams?

Hani : (1)..... . What about you?

Tamer : I passed all my exams, too.

Hani : Great news! (2).....?

Tamer : Of course, they are proud of me.

Hani : (3).....?

Tamer : I didn't decide yet. What about you?

Hani : I'll join the Faculty of Medicine.

Tamer : (4).....! I think you will be a good doctor.

Hani : (5)..... .

11.Amy and Kinda are preparing themselves to go to the party.

Amy : Will you go to the party tonight?

Kinda : (1)..... .

Amy : What are you going to wear for the party?

Kinda : (2)..... .

Amy : Oh! I really like that blue dress.

Kinda : Thanks. (3).....?

Amy : I am going to wear my favourite red dress.

Kinda : Wow! (4).....?

Amy : We'll meet at 6 p.m.

Kinda : (5)..... .

12.Randa asks Rasha about her plan for this evening.

Randa : Good afternoon, Rasha. How are you?

Rasha : Good afternoon, Randa. (1)..... .

Randa : Where are you going?

Rasha : (2)..... .

Randa : (3).....?

Rasha : To meet my brother. He's coming from Malaysia.

Randa : (4).....?

Rasha : His plane arrives at 8 o'clock.

Randa : I hope he arrives safely.

Rasha : (5)..... .

13.Aya is talking with Sama about food.

Aya : Do you like food ?

Sama : (1)..... .

Aya : (2).....?

Sama : I like rice and pasta.

Aya : (3).....?

Sama : Because they give me energy.

Aya : Are you allergic to any kind of food ?

Sama : (4)..... .

Aya : What foods are you allergic to?

Sama : (5)..... .

**14.Lamar and Talia are talking about the end-of-year show.**

Lamar : Mrs Hania says we can have an end-of-year show!

Talia : Great! (1).....?

Lamar : It will be about the play we read in the English class.

Talia : (2).....!

Lamar : We need help. (3).....?

Talia : Yes, Lamar is able to act.

Lamar : What about writing scripts?

Talia : (4)..... .

Lamar : (5)..... .

Talia : We could call Azza to know if she knows how to paint scenery.

**15.Ahmed and Magdi are talking about doing a project about the environment**

Ahmed : Hello. How are you?

Magdi : (1)..... .

Ahmed : What are you going to do tomorrow?

Magdi : (2)..... .

Ahmed : Great! (3).....?

Magdi : It's about helping people to keep the environment clean.

Ahmed : How can people keep the environment clean?

Magdi : They should reuse plastic bottles.

Ahmed : good idea !(4).....?

Magdi : People can also plant trees.

Ahmed : Do you think this will help to keep the environment clean?

Magdi : (5)..... .



**16.Jasim and Fawzi are at Cairo Airport.**

Jasim: Good morning. Where are you going, Fawzi ?  
Fawzi: (1).....  
Jasim: I'm going to Luxor, too.  
Fawzi: Fantastic! (2).....?  
Jasim: It will take about an hour.  
Fawzi: (3).....?  
Jasim: With my family. Would you like to visit temples ?  
Fawzi: (4).....  
Jasim: Do you have a good camera ?  
Fawzi: (5).....

**17.Reem asks Mai about computer games.**

Reem : Can I ask you some questions ?  
Mai : (1).....  
Reem : (2).....?  
Mai : In my opinion, not all computer games are bad.  
Reem : (3).....?  
Mai : Because some of them can help you to learn things.  
Reem : Do you think it's a good idea to play games late at night ?  
Mai : (4).....  
Reem : What should I play instead ?  
Mai : (5).....

**18.Murad and Yassir are talking about music.**

Murad : Can you play music, Yassir ?  
Yassir : (1).....  
Murad : (2).....?  
Yassir : I can play the drums.  
Murad : Do you know (3).....?  
Yassir : No, I can't sing well.  
Murad : What other musical instrument do you like most ?  
Yassir : (4).....  
Murad : Me, too. I like the violin so much. Have you had a school concert before ?  
Yassir: (5).....

**19.Lamees : Hello, Nora. What a beautiful T-shirt!**

Nora : Hi, Lamees. Thank you very much.  
Lamees : Is it new?  
Nora : (1).....  
Lamees : (2).....?  
Nora : I bought it yesterday.  
Lamees : (3).....?  
Nora : It is 500 pounds.  
Lamees : Where did you buy it?  
Nora : (4).....  
Lamees : (5).....?  
Nora : It is made of the best Egyptian cotton.

**20.Mahmoud wants Hatem to go fishing with him.**

Hatem : Hello, Mahmoud.  
Mahmoud : Hello, Hatem.  
Hatem : (1).....?  
Mahmoud : I'm going fishing. (2).....?  
Hatem : (3).....  
Mahmoud : Why not?  
Hatem : Because my father is ill and I'll stay with him.  
Mahmoud : (4).....  
Hatem : Thank you. What about the next weekend?  
Mahmoud : (5).....

**21.Mona met Salma who is going to the sports centre.**

Mona : Where are you going, Menna?  
Salma : (1).....  
Mona : (2).....?  
Salma : It's next to the train station.  
Mona : What sport do you play there?  
Salma : (3).....  
Mona : (4).....?  
Salma : No, it's not hard to do karate.  
Mona : How often do you go there?  
Salma : (5).....

**22.Batool and Basmala are talking about life in the future.**

Batool : What do you think life will be like in the future?  
Basmala : (1).....  
Batool : (2).....?  
Basmala : Maybe we'll have a machine that can push you into the air.  
Batool : Is it a helicopter?  
Basmala : (3).....  
Batool : How fast can it go?  
Basmala : (4).....  
Batool : (5).....?  
Basmala : No, I don't think that everyone will have one because it will be expensive at first.

**23.Nour and Hanaa are talking about studies.**

Nour : Hello, Hanaa. What job did you want to do when you were younger?  
Hanaa : (1).....  
Nour : (2).....?  
Hanaa : Because I like helping ill people.  
Nour : Do you still want to do it?  
Hanaa : (3).....  
Nour : (4).....?  
Hanaa : I like studying English and science.  
Nour : What subjects don't you like to study?  
Hanaa : (5).....



### السؤال الثالث (قطعة الفهم)

1-Reading is a very helpful habit. It gives us new ideas and improves our language. When you read, you need to be in a quiet place. It is better to wear your reading glasses if it is necessary. You should read different topics. To **remember** what you read, it is a good idea to have a pen in your hand to underline or circle the important points. Try to discuss what you have read with your friends. People read for different goals. Some people read for enjoyment just to feel happy and spend a nice time. **Others** read for work. Students read for their study or research. All of us read the news and the weather report.

#### A) Answer the following questions

1-How is reading a helpful habit ?.....

2-Why do you think you need to read in a quiet place?

3-What is the main idea of the passage?

#### B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d

4-What do you think the word " Others " refer to ?

a) goals      b) people      c) points      d) glasses

5-The opposite of the underlined word " remember" .....

a) remind      b) repeat      c) forget      d) discuss

6.Discussing what you've read is.....

a) helpless      b) useless      c) worse      d) useful

2.One day, a lion put his foot on a mouse who climbed on the body of the lion. "Oh, please, sir, don't eat me!" shouted the little animal. "If you let me go, I will help you some time" The lion smiled, and let him go. Not long after that, some men Put a net in the forest and the lion ran into it and could not get out. He knew that if he stayed there until morning the men would find him and kill him. The mouse him shouting and ran to help him." Lie still a while and I will help you, he said then he began to cut the net with his small teeth and soon cut the net in pieces, you laughed at me once," he said, "as if you thought I was too little to help you. But I helped as I said." the lion thanked the mouse and they became friends.

#### A) Answer the following questions:

1. What is the main idea of the passage?.....

2.What does the underlined pronoun "it" refer to?.....

3.Why do you think the lion smiled?.....

#### B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

4.Some.....tried to catch the lion.

a) animals      b) lions      c) mice      d) men

5.The mouse cut the net with his,.....

a) feet      b) teeth      c) head      d) legs

6.The lion.....the mouse for his great help.

a) shouted at      b) laughed at      c) thanked      d) ate

3.Healthy food is really important for everyone. It helps us grow well and Gives Us energy. If you want to be healthy, you should eat all types of food. We need to drink much water every day. Dairy products like milk and cheese Are healthy. They give us calcium. It helps us to have strong bones. Meat, cheese and nuts have protein in them. We need protein to have strong body. Fruits and nuts are healthy snacks. People need to eat fresh fruit and vegetables every day. Sports people are so interested in what they eat. The more healthy food they eat, the **fitter they** will be. Bad habits of having food are the main reasons of health problems nowadays.

#### a. Answer the following questions:

1. What is the main idea of the passage ?

2. What does the underlined pronoun "they" refer to ?.....

3. Why do you think dairy products are so important for us ?

#### b. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

4. The word "fitter" can be replaced by....

a. weaker      b. stronger      c.smaller      d. bigger

5. We can avoid some health problems by having.....food.

a. expensive      b. cheap      c. healthy      d. fatty

6. Dairy products give us.....

a.fats      b.calcium      c.carbohydrates      d.vitamins

4.Education is the important thing for our life. Education is important to understand the universe around us. With the help of knowledge, we can develop a new way for our life. If people are educated, they can know their duties and rights quite well. First of all, education gives us the ability to read and write to anyone. A good education is extremely essential for everyone to grow and succeed in life. Everyone has their own dream of doing something important in life. Sometimes parents also dream that their kids will be at high professions like doctors, engineers, officers, or any other high-level professions. All our goals can be achieved by education only. Everyone has the right to a good education to achieve their goals in life. Education does not only offer a good job but also supports the ability to understand life from a new point of view. Education is very important and with the help of it, anyone can change their life in a better way.

#### Answer the following questions:

1. What can education give people?.....

2. How can people achieve their goals?

3. Why is a good education essential for everyone?

#### Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

1. The main idea of this passage is .....

a) life      b) education      c) professions      d) universe

2. Everyone has the ..... to a good education to achieve goals in life.

a) subject      b) right      c) sight      d) flight

3. Most parents dream that their kids will be ..... at professions.

a) low      b) high      c) bad      d) cruel



## السؤال الرابع (اختر الاجابة الصحيحة)

### Vocabulary

1. If the shops close, then lots of other .....like cafe's will close, too. **SB**  
a. jobs                      b. businesses                      c. ideas                      d. circles
2. The road is not big enough for cars, but you can go down it on a..... **WB**  
a. train                      b. plane                      c. motorbike                      d. ferry
3. Do you .....that the weather will get hotter in the future ? **WB**  
a. have                      b. invent                      c. give                      d. predict
4. Do you think there will be many .....in your English homework ? **WB**  
a. corrections                      b. apps                      c. turns                      d. tools
5. I would like to ....the phone for a new one that is not damaged. **SB**  
a. watch                      b change                      c. exercise                      d.text
6. It's a good idea to play ..... games in the evening. **WB**  
a. noisy                      b. quiet                      c. excited                      d.fast
7. I would like to .....a machine to tidy my bedroom ! **SB**  
a. invite                      b. invent                      c. travel                      d. disappear
8. I think it is..... to travel in time. It can't happen. **SB**  
a. important                      b. impossible                      c.easy                      d. possible
9. We can only travel through....., not time. **SB**  
a.place                      b. replace                      c.space                      d.advice
10. You shouldn't..... outside for too long if it is very hot in the desert. **WB**  
a. try                      b. stay                      c. swim                      d. visit
- 11.If you don't.....the lesson' you should tell the teacher. **WB**  
a. try                      b. stay                      c. understand                      d. visit
- 12.....are like planes, but they do not have wings! **WB**  
a. Cars                      b.Cameras                      c. Mobiles                      d. Helicopters
- 13- Do you think that we will.....a car that doesn't make any pollution? **WB**  
a.invent                      b. predict                      c. understand                      d. travel
- 14-There's a/an ..... on this phone which tells me the weather in my city. **WB**  
a.app                      b. screen                      c. battery                      d. charge
- 15.I asked my aunt to .....a French internet article into Arabic. **WB**  
a.build                      b. check                      c. translate                      d. damage
- 16.The tourists took the road south by....., but they wanted to go north. **WB**  
a. correction                      b. lever                      c. mistake                      d.right
- 17.Our friends sent us some photos on.....fill. **WB**  
a.social media                      b.screen                      c. keyboard                      d.mouse
- 18.It was cloudy this morning, but the clouds soon.....when the sun came out. **WB**  
a. appeared                      b. disappeared                      c.explored                      d.damaged
19. She eats a lot of fish because it helps to make her..... **WB**  
a. relaxed                      b. happy                      c. fat                      d. strong
20. In many places, people use fava beans to make..... **SB**  
a. pasta                      b.falafel                      c. soup                      d. dessert
- 21- Meat, cheese and nuts have..... in them. **SB**  
a. salt                      b. protein                      c. sugar                      d. milk
- 22.please,.....some tea into my cup. **SB**  
a.heat                      b.pull                      c.beat                      d.pour

- 23.When the omelete is ready, take it out of the frying..... **SB**  
a.glass                      b.Plate                      c pan                      d cup
- 24.put the eggs in the bowl and beat them with a..... **SB**  
a.Spoon                      b. feather                      c.knife                      d.beak
- 25.We .....things when we put them in our mouths. **SB**  
a.smell                      b.see                      c. taste                      d. hear
- 26.What's your favourite.....fruit that you like to eat when you're thirsty? **WB**  
a.juicy                      b.salty                      c.terrible                      d.horrible
- 27.The water in the sea is..... Can you think of a food with this taste? **WB**  
a.sweet                      b. spicy                      c. juicy                      d.salty
- 28.. Many people are .....to nuts, so they don't eat cakes. **WB**  
a. addicted                      b. popular                      c. allergic                      d. ready
- 29.....products like milk and cheese help us to have strong bones. **WB**  
a.Dry                      b.Diary                      c.Dairy                      d.daily
- 30- Meat, fish and eggs all have .....in them. **WB**  
a.sugar                      b.protein                      c.bones                      d.skin
- 31.Humans have 210.....in their bodies. The biggest ones are in our legs. **WB**  
a.bones                      b.legs                      c.skeletons                      d.backs
- 32- Food is usually healthy and good for you when it is.....  
a. expensive                      b. fresh                      c.old                      d. terrible
- 33-You need to..... eggs and milk before you make an omelette. **WB**  
a.chop                      b.wash                      c.beat                      d.fry
- 34.The .....for making rice pudding was easy.  
a. cook                      b. instruction                      c. recipe                      d. ingredient
32. I can.....scenery if you want, but I can't do make-up. **SB**  
a. explore                      b. paint                      c.sew                      d.have
36. There were.....of important and normal Egyptian people in the museum. **SB**  
a. portraits                      b. plays                      c. cartoon                      d pottery
- 37.I.....visiting the Museum of Modern Egyptian Art if you are in Cairo. **SB**  
a. show                      b. recommend                      c. prevent                      d. protect
- 38.My dress is damaged, so my mother is.....it. **WB**  
a. cleaning                      b. sewing                      c.painting                      d. washing
- 39.What.....do you think musicians need ? **SB**  
a. money                      b. skills                      c. time                      d. power
- 40.Try to help .....people by solving the problems that they can have. **SB**  
a. sleepy                      b. lazy                      c. disabled                      d. brave
- 41.What is your favourite musical instrument ?..... **SB**  
a. cook                      b. clarinet                      c. laptop                      d. TV
- 42..... means the things that happen in a film. **WB**  
a. Ideas                      b. Actions                      c. Articles                      d. Views
43. There's a great..... from the top of the tower. **WB**  
a. review                      b. watch                      c. view                      d. few
44. We should..... all our plastic to use again. **WB**  
a. burn                      b. recycle                      c. throw                      d. damage
45. A..... is able to stop fires. **WB**  
a. police officer                      b. pilot                      c. manager                      d.firefighter
- 46- The children all wore funny...to the family party, Ahmed was a firefighter! **WB**  
a. contents                      b. costumes                      c. concerts                      d.customs



54. Lara always gives her grandmother a big.....when she sees her. **WB**

- a) hug                      b) huge                      c) hide                      d) hall

55. My little brother started to.....after he fell and hurt his hand. **WB**

- a) smile                      b) cry                      c. hide                      d. laugh

56- A.....is a funny drawing usually showing people and animals. **WB**

- a. cartoon                      b. portrait                      c. script                      d. sculpture

57. Osama painted a fantastic.....of his wife's face.

- a. costume                      b. portrait                      c. show                      d. sculpture

58. Mona can't answer the phone. She is doing her..... **WB**

- a. scenery                      b. museum                      c. play                      d. make-up

59. The.....is fantastic in the play, you feel like you are in the mountains! **WB**

- a. century                      b. costume                      c. make-up                      d. scenery

60. A.....person is the person who is not able to see. **WB**

- a. blind                      b. deaf                      c. disabled                      d. excited

61. A/An..... person is the person who is not able to use parts of the body in the way other people can. **WB**

- a. interested                      b. deaf                      c. disabled                      d. excited

62. These traditional clothes keep me cool and .....me from the sun. **SB**

- a. leave                      b. protect                      c. help                      d. take

63. Mr and Mrs Osman live in a big, old .....in Aswan. **WB**

- a. country                      b. flat                      c. garden                      d. mountain

64. In Ancient Egypt, men and women didn't.....very differently. **SB**

- a. call                      b. dress                      c. cost                      d. press

65- In Ancient Egypt, people didn't wear..... **SB**

- a. flats                      b. phones                      c. shoes                      d. shapes

66-.....are jewellery that women wear around their necks. **SB**

- a. Necklaces                      b. Headscarves                      c. Galabeyas                      d. Handbags

67. Egypt is famous for growing.....to make materials. **SB**

- a. groups                      b. crops                      c. goals                      d. topics

68. Cotton from Egypt is very good, It is often used to make..... clothes. **SB**

- a. loose                      b. luxury                      c. cheap                      d. heavy

69. All the cotton is.....by hand to keep it soft. **SB**

- a. protected                      b. picked                      c. made                      d. helped

70. Some people use bamboo.....of cotton to make clothes. **WB**

- a. proud                      b. instead                      c. interested                      d. picked

71. We saw a big, old.....in the museum. **WB**

- a. window                      b. statue                      c. computer                      d. robot

72. We have this black jacket, or that one in the shop..... **WB**

- a. window                      b. door                      c. bag                      d. desk

73. When you want to buy something,..... It on to check the size. **WB**

- a. buy                      b. pay                      c. make                      d. try

74. The cotton.....makes cotton clothes.

- a. electricity                      b. industry                      c. occasion                      d. environment

75. There's a lot of air pollution from the.....in our city. **SB**

- a. farms                      b. fields                      c. traffic                      d. flood

76. When tourists go.....in the desert, they often leave rubbish, too. **SB**

- a. diving                      b. swimming                      c- trekking                      d. Skiing

77.....away old phones can be bad for the environment. **SB**

- a. Putting                      b. Throwing                      c. Reducing                      d. Making

78. I got up late because my alarm dock didn't ..... this morning. **SB**

- a. throw away                      b. get off                      c. put away                      d. go off

79. Wadi Rum Is a large.....of desert in the south of Jordan. **SB**

- a. time                      b. stone                      c. rock                      d. area

80 When tourists go.....in the desert, they leave rubbish there. **SB**

- a. swimming                      b. trekking                      c. diving                      d. sailing

81. Volunteers are working on a.....project to save Egyptian tortoises. **WB**

- a. conversation                      b. recycling                      c. conservation                      d. communication

82. Don't drink water from a canal because it can be full of..... **WB**

- a. salt                      b. bacteria                      c. sugar                      d. light

83. She invented a/an.....system for cleaning water and making it safe. **WB**

- a. green                      b. dangerous                      c. weak                      d. old

84.....are things you can make in chemistry. **WB**

- a. Bacteria                      b. Plants                      c. Chemicals                      d. Tools

85. Plastic.....environmental problems. **SB**

- a. reduces                      b. causes                      c. kills                      d. decays

86. Boyan Slat invented a.....to take plastic rubbish from the sea. **SB**

- a. bacteria                      b. problem                      c. system                      d. wildlife

87. We use drones to help.....wildlife after floods and fires. **SB**

- a. save                      b. damage                      c. fire                      d. send

88. Wind.....is much better for the environment and makes less pollution. **SB**

- a. drones                      b. system                      c. chemicals                      d. energy

89. I had to go to the dentist, so I.....the last English lesson. **SB**

- a. visited                      b. missed                      c. invited                      d. had

90 - There was a fire in the flats and firefighters.....a family. **WB**

- a. changed                      b. invited                      c. saved                      d. reduced

91- I think electric cars will help to.....pollution in the future. **WB**

- a. increase                      b. add                      c. damage                      d. reduce

92- My uncle helped us to.....a new washing machine this morning. **WB**

- a. reduce                      b. plant                      c. leave                      d. install

93- This computer does not work. We need to ask someone to.....it. **WB**

- a. break                      b. make                      c. repair                      d. drop

94. A lot of animals live in the.....forests next to the sea. **WB**

- a. mangrove                      b. roof                      c. improve                      d. gloves

95- I love playing computer games because I can.....what the people do on the screen. **WB**

- a. control                      b. irrigate                      c. hurt                      d. grow

96- People sometimes use a.....to film animals from the sky. **WB**

- a. washing machine                      b. headphone                      c. drone                      d. keyboard

97- Scientists can use a.....to take out small pieces of plastic from rivers. **WB**

- a. filter                      b. spoon                      c. gate                      d. book

98. We should use.....on buildings in sunny countries like Egypt. **WB**

- a. solar panels                      b. snowboards                      c. tablets                      d. washing machines

99- You see a lot of.....in windy countries like England. **WB**

- a. wind turbines                      b. sewing machines                      c. rockets                      d. coins



100- Tourists love to visit.....villages. **WB**  
a. traditional b. tradition c. nature d. environment

101- Storms and floods are.....events. **WB**  
a. environmental b. tradition c. musical d. natural

102- Don't drink water from a canal because it can be full of dangerous..... **WB**  
a. vitamins b. proteins c. bacteria d. suitcases

103. The.....are the things that make you different to other people. **SB**  
a. forms b. subjects c. identities d. similarities

104. An international language connects you to an international..... **SB**  
a. community b. area c. dialect d. part

105. We used to be best friends. I.....being friends with her. **SB**  
a. copy b. misunderstand c. miss d. mistake

106. A person who speaks lots of languages is..... **SB**  
a. national b. multilingual c. old d. different

107. To understand a young baby, try to see his.....expressions. **SB**  
a. facial b. body c. eye d. language

108. You don't need to write full sentences when. notes. **SB**  
a. looking b. having c. making d. giving

109. A .....statement is where you tell someone about yourself. **SB**  
a. public b. personal c. shared d. business

110. Someone who plans things carefully is ..... **SB**  
a. ready b. improved c. brave d. organised

111. Write the word in..... : that means putting the word in a written sentence. **WB**  
a. crossword b. listening c. context d. map

112. My homework was difficult, so I asked my elder brother to.....it. **WB**  
a) fix b) explain c) follow d) repair

113. My sister will.....an exam next Monday. **WB**  
a) take b) give c) make d) fail

114. Most of the pollution in our area comes from the.....near the river. **WB**  
a) house b) university c) school d) factory

115. Most people use social media to.....with each other. **WB**  
a) communicate b) contact c) connect d) sound

116. My father was angry when I played next to him, so he told me to. **WB**  
a) take away b) throw away c) run away d) go away

117. To..... is to get better at something. **WB**  
a) connect b) improve c) contact d) complete

118. Some children are watching a film. We know the film is scary by their..... **WB**  
a. language b. eye contact c. facial expressions d. sounds

119. The.....is a person who knows a lot about a subject. **WB**  
a. tourist b. expert c. writer d. learner

120.....means websites and apps that allow people to talk to each. **WB**  
a. Technology b. Information c. Addiction d. social media

121. Eating many sweets is bad.....you. **WB**  
a. at b. with c. by d) to

122. The manager was angry when he found.....the truth. **WB**  
d off b out c. on d. in

123. some people think that online shopping.....time and money. **WB**  
d spends b uses c. saves d. checks

124 .....means having something that makes you ill when you eat or touch it. **WB**  
a. Safe b. Allergic c. Kind d. Fresh

125. My sister is.....to sweets .she always wants to eat them. **WB**  
a) interested b) allergic c) ready d) addicted

126. That new hotel looks..... I don't like it at all. **WB**  
a. comfortable b. horrible c. exciting d. bored

127. Using a mobile phone too much can.....you headaches.  
a) give b) get c) make d) do

128. Many young people spend much time .....their social media  
a) checking b) looking c) playing d) wasting

129. When they arrived at the hotel ,they decided to.....its large garden. **WB**  
a) communicate b) invent c) make d) explore

130. Don't touch the..... or the machine will start. **WB**  
a) hand b) leg c) lever d) bag

131. I can't use my mobile phone because there is a problem.....it.  
a on b) with c) for d) in

132. The door was heavy ,so we had to.....it open. **WB**  
a stay b) get c) pull d) fall

133.....my opinion, all technology can be bad for your health. **SB**  
a on b) with c) for d) in

134. Listening to loud music through headphones can damage your..... **SB**  
a. taste b. hearing c. smell d. sight

135. Eating pasta and ice gives us..... **SB**  
a- salt b. sugar c. cakes d. energy

136. Cakes, chocolate and biscuits have a lot of ..... and sugar **SB**  
a. fat b. pasta c. beans d. salad

137. I like this fruit because It .....delicious. **SB**  
a) tastes b) feels c) hears d) touches

138. After athletics.....m my friends and I sometimes get some fast food. **SB**  
a) play b) practice c) practise d) experience

139. Spinach is a kind of .....  
a. fruit b. snacks c. vegetables d. fats

140. you don't have to pay to get into the concert. It's.....  
a. expensive b. empty c. free d. amazing

141. A.....is a large park with machines to ride on, restaurants, etc. **WB**  
a. theme park b. safari park c. garden d. beach

142. From my point of....., We should recycle all our plastic. **WB**  
a. opinion b. review c. interview d. view

143. A..... is a painting or photograph of a person's face. **WB**  
a) statue b) portrait c) scenery d) play

144. I ..... this film if you like exciting and scary films  
a. invite b. request c. recommend d. offer

145..... is something made from clay such as pots, dishes, etc **WB**  
a. pottery b. portrait c. script d. sculpture

146. Look at that people in the street . I.....what are they looking at? **WB**  
a. invite b. wonder c. recommend d. offer

147. My brother always.....my things and I can't find them.  
a) plays b) checks c) disappears d) hides



148. Four prisoners ..... through a hole in the fence.  
a. ran                      b. waved                      c. escaped                      d. gave

149. I read a ..... of that book. It said it was very good.  
a. revision                      b. revenge                      c. review                      d. letter

150. The actor became a ..... after he was in that famous film. (WB)  
a. player                      b. singer                      c. writer                      d. star

151. He dropped his mobile ..... It was broken. (SB)  
a. luckily                      b. Unfortunately                      c. Friendly                      d. Positively

152. You should eat healthy food to get the ..... you need. (SB)  
a. energy                      b. speed                      c. diary                      d. Juicy

153. We ..... with our noses. (SB)  
a. taste                      b. touch                      c. hear                      d. smell

154. It's a beautiful jacket. You look very ..... (SB)  
a. strange                      b. smart                      c. relaxed                      d. long

155. Heavy clothes help you in winter to ..... warm. (SB)  
a. have                      b. save                      c. keep                      d. make

156. Before buying any clothes, you should try them on in the ..... room. (SB)  
a. changing                      b. playing                      c. staying                      d. living

157. Women usually wear ..... to protect their hair. (SB)  
a. skirts                      b. sandals                      c. trainers                      d. scarves

158. Shoes, bags and belts are often made of .....  
a. leather                      b. metal                      c. wool                      d. cotton

159. He refused to take part ..... the race. (WB)  
a. on                      b. in                      c. at                      d. of

160. Scientists think that the climate change will ..... many problems for the environment.  
a. protect                      b. keep                      c. cause                      d. save

161. If you want to get high marks, you should ..... a study timetable. (SB)  
a. do                      b. listen                      c. save                      d. make

162. The boy was afraid of his father's facial ..... when he was angry. (WB)  
a. experts                      b. explanations                      c. expressions                      d. exams

163. This necklace is expensive. It ..... my father a lot of money.  
a. paid                      b. lent                      c. borrowed                      d. cost

164. Egypt is famous ..... its good cotton.  
a. to                      b. at                      c. for                      d. of

165. .... means nature, plants or animals and everything around us.  
a. Planet                      b. Environment                      c. Crops                      d. Fields

166. Living so close to a chemicals factory can't be good ..... your health.  
a. to                      b. at                      c. for                      d. of

167. Egypt has a warm ..... all over the year.  
a. climate                      b. weather                      c. costume                      d. industry

168. Its ..... to eat sweet and salty things together  
a. good                      b. normal                      c. traditional                      d. unusual

169. You should ..... sure that you eat all types of healthy food.  
a. say                      b. take                      c. do                      d. make

170. My mother was worried ..... me when I came home late.  
a. with                      b. on                      c. about                      d. of

171. My grandfather ..... a big factory in the 6th of October City..  
a. brings                      b. owns                      c. finds                      d. makes

172. I like to wear my ..... on the bus to listen to music.  
a. helmet                      b. headphones                      c. glasses                      d. jacket

173. I prefer ..... my friends to calling them.  
a. sending                      b. texting                      c. speaking                      d. bringing

174. Social media has a ..... effect on us, so we should be careful  
a. positive                      b. negative                      c. useful                      d. helpful

175. It took Heba three hours ..... her homework.  
a. finish                      b. finishes                      c. to finish                      d. finished

176. Many people can ..... their shopping online.  
a. make                      b. do                      c. spend                      d. go

177. The smart phone is one of the greatest ..... of the time.  
a. predictions                      b. inventions                      c. corrections                      d. translations

178. Put the milk in the fridge to keep it .....  
a. hard                      b. fresh                      c. soft                      d. salty

179. That restaurant is new. They ..... breakfast and lunch only.  
a. eats                      b. puts                      c. serves                      d. takes

180. Many people are interested ..... watching football matches.  
a. in                      b. at                      c. on                      d. onto

181. A/ An ..... is an object that is used for playing music.  
a. tool                      b. machine                      c. material                      d. instrument

182. Aya is learning ..... She wants to improve her handwriting.  
a. technology                      b. biology                      c. geography                      d. calligraphy

183. The museum is full of ..... and many other historic objects.  
a. theatres                      b. statues                      c. stadiums                      d. castles

184. The system that blind people use to read is called .....  
a. Calligraphy                      b. orchestra                      c. Braille                      d. Sign

185. .... you have just won a million pounds.  
a. Put                      b. Decide                      c. Imagine                      d. Join

186. Ali uses a ..... because he cannot walk  
a. armchair                      b. wheelchair                      c. stool                      d. stair

187. A/ An ..... is a piece of land completely surrounded by water  
a. island                      b. lake                      c. beach                      d. river

188. My teacher asked me to ..... notes of the important points.  
a. have                      b. see                      c. take                      d. do

189. I feel very proud ..... be a part of the Egyptian team.  
a. of                      b. to                      c. on                      d. with

190. He's blind, so he goes to a ..... school for the blind.  
a. private                      b. special                      c. general                      d. public

191. My brother likes writing ..... for plays.  
a. photos                      b. scripts                      c. costumes                      d. statues

192. I had a/an ..... from my friend to his birthday party.  
a. request                      b. invitation                      c. offer                      d. recommendation

193. The teacher chose Marwa to ..... in the new play.  
a. make                      b. do                      c. write                      d. act

194. Wind ..... generate electricity for the local community.  
a. alarms                      b. turbines                      c. machines                      d. panels

195. When you go mountain climbing, you should check your .....  
a. alarms                      b. equipment                      c. solutions                      d. turbines

196. Tonight is very special ..... We will give a party for my birthday.  
a. festival                      b. accident                      c. holiday                      d. occasion

197. The ..... is trying to help farmers to protect the environment.  
a. experiment                      b. development                      c. government                      d. equipment



# Grammar

1. You..... tell a parent or teacher if you feel worried at something. **SB**  
a. should b. shouldn't c. mustn't d. couldn't
2. You shouldn't watch videos on the internet if your head..... **SB**  
a. had hurt b. 'll hurt c. hurts d. hurt
3. you.....swim in the sea if it is very cold. **WB**  
a. have to b. had to c. should d. shouldn't
4. Should I .....for too long on the internet if I have a headache? **SB**  
a. stays b. stay c. to stay d. staying
5. When you.....tired, you should have a break. **WB**  
a. are b- be c. were d. will be
6. if you want to get the park quickly , you.....the bus. **WB**  
a) will take b) take c) should take d) took
7. If I help my mother at the weekend, she..... have more free time. **SB**  
a. 'll b. 'd c. 's d. should
8. If I.....to the shops, I will spend a lot of money. **WB**  
a. go b. went c. goes d. going
9. What clothes.....if it's cold ? **SB**  
a. I will wear b. will wear c. wear d- will wear
10. When Huda..... Cairo, she will buy some new shoes. **SB**  
a. visits b. visit c. visiting d. visited
11. What invention do you hope we..... in the future ? **SB**  
a. see b. will see c. would see d. saw
12. I think the headphones..... very useful for travelling. **SB**  
a. will be b. are going to be c. be d. would be
13. Do you predict that the weather.....hotter in the future ? **WB**  
a. gets b. got c. will get d. are getting
14. Life .....easier in the future. **SB**  
a. is b. was c. will be d. were
- 15.....shops close in the next ten years ? **WB**  
a. Do b. Are c. Have d. Will
16. Hassan won't use the internet to buy food when he.....older. **SB**  
a. is b. was c. will be d. are
17. Mona.....online for a new phone when she gets home. **SB**  
a. looked b. looking c. would look d. will look
- 18- You shouldn't watch videos on the internet if your head..... **SB**  
a. hurts b. hurting c. will hurt d. would hurt
- 19- If you .....someone, you shouldn't make friends with them online. **SB**  
a. didn't know b. don't know c. not know d. won't know
20. If you see people being horrible online, you.....tell your parents. **SB**  
a. should b. are c. won't d. shouldn't
- 21.....it be cold if I travel to England? **SB**  
a. Will b. Does c. Is d. Did
22. Do you know how to .....an instrument. **SB**  
a. playing b. play c. played d. plays
- 23.....you able to speak French ? yes, I am. **SB**  
a. Were b. Are c. Can d. Do

24. I.....talk to people at drama club about acting. **SB**  
a. am able b. is able to c. Can d. Do
25. He can't swim, but he.....play football very well. **SB**  
a. can b. can't c. is able d. isn't able
26. Hend .....play tennis, but she can ride a bike. **SB**  
a. don't b. can't c. hasn't d. isn't
27. I was wondering if you would like..... my house tomorrow. **SB**  
a. to come b. coming c. comes d. come
- 28- ..... you like to see a film of Little Women ? - Of course. **SB**  
a. Did b. Are c. Would d. Will
- 30.....I bring some table tennis balls ? **SB**  
a. Am b. Have c. Shall d. Would
- 31.....you bring me fruit juice ? **SB**  
a. Would b. Shall c. Could d. Do
- 32 A film star knows how.....well. **SB**  
a. to act b. acting c. act d. acts
33. She is allergic to nuts, so she doesn't eat.....cakes **WB**  
a. a few b. any c. some d. a lot of
34. There are.....grapes left. Would you like some ? **SB**  
a. a little b. a few c. much d. a lot
35. A : Would you like.....salt on your chips ? **SB**  
B: No, thank you.  
a. a little b. a few c. many d. several
36. I don't like to have.....salt in my food because it is not very healthy. **WB**  
a. some b. any c. many d. several
37. Would you like.....cake , Leila ? - No, thanks. **WB**  
a. any b. some c. many d. plenty
38. Wash some beans and.....them in a pan. **SB**  
a. puts b. to put c. putting d. put
- 39.....foul mudammas with warm bread. **SB**  
a. To serve b. Serve c. Serving d. serves
- 40.....vegetables into small pieces. **SB**  
a. Chopping b. To chop c. Chops d. chop
- 41 . I don't like this soup. There is too.....salt in it. **WB**  
a. much b. many c. enough d. few
42. Has samosa got.....sugar or salt in it? **SB**  
a. some b. many c. a lot d. any
43. My little brother sometimes eats.....grapes for breakfast. **SB**  
a. much b. any c. a lot d. few
44. Leila likes.....milk in her tea, but not very much. **SB**  
a. a few b. any c. a lot d. a little
45. ".....you like some more pudding?" "No, thank you." **SB**  
a. Did b. Could c. Would d. Do
46. Can I have some more sugar, please ? There is.....in this tea. **WB**  
a. too much b. too many c. a few d. not enough
47. Let's not go to the beach. There are.....people there today. **WB**  
a. too much b. too many c. a little d. a few



48. Could you get a few tomatoes ? I don't have.....for the salad. **SB**

- a. enough                      b. much                      c. a little                      d. a few

49. You should only eat.....sugar. **SB**

- a. much                      b. many                      c. a few                      d. a little

50. My grandmother spends.....time cooking in the kitchen. She's often there all day. **SB**

- a. a little                      b. many                      c. a few                      d. a little

51- It's a..... skirt. **SB**

- a. beautiful, new, blue                      b. blue, beautiful, new  
c. beautiful, blue, new                      d. blue, new, beautiful

52- It's a..... **SB**

- a. beautiful necklace brown and orange                      b. necklace beautiful brown and orange  
c. beautiful brown and necklace orange                      d. beautiful brown and orange necklace

53- It's a..... scarf. **SB**

- a. striped, cotton, pink                      b. striped, pink, cotton  
c. pink, striped, cotton                      d. cotton, striped, pink

54- Hoda's father has bought a/an..... car. **WB**

- a. red, new, electric                      b. new, red, electric  
c. electric, new, red                      d. new, electric, red

55- I love wearing my..... galabeya, because it is very cool in the summer. **WB**

- a. cotton, long, loose                      b. long, cotton, loose  
c. long, loose, cotton                      d. loose, long, cotton

56- The American tourists were wearing ..... sunglasses. **WB**

- a. big, red, plastic                      b. red, plastic, big  
c. big, plastic, red                      d. plastic, big, red

57- We went to the island in a/ an..... boat. **WB**

- a. wooden, long, old                      b. long, old, wooden  
c. old, wooden, long                      d. wooden, old, long

58- It's a..... car. **WB**

- a. beautiful, black, long                      b. black, beautiful, long  
c. beautiful, long, black                      d. long, beautiful, black

59. She is wearing.....scarf. **SB**

- a. green, long                      b. nice, long, blue                      c. pretty, green, new                      d. cotton, red

60. Rich people sometimes wore .....sandals. **SB**

- a. expensive, leather                      b. linen, pretty                      c. leather, big                      d. leather, red

61. These are.....shoes. **SB**

- a. strange, big, leather                      b. leather, big, strange  
c. leather, strange, big                      d. strange, leather, big

62. She likes .....clothes. **SB**

- a. linen, white, loose                      b. white, linen, loose  
c. white, loose, linen                      d. loose, white, linen

63. it's a.....jumper. **SB**

- a. wool, nice, purple                      b. purple, nice, wool  
c. nice, purple, wool                      d. nice, wool, purple

64. The are.....boots. **WB**

- a. old, brown, leather                      b. leather, old, brown  
c. brown, old, leather                      d. old, leather, brown

65. It's a long..... snake. **WB**

- a. striped, plastic                      b. plastic, red                      c. new, small                      d. plastic red

66. Mr and Mrs Osman lives in a.....flat in Aswan. **WB**

- a) old, traditional, big                      b) big, old, traditional  
c) traditional, old, big                      d) big, traditional, old

67. We saw a.....statue in the museum. **WB**

- a) old, wooden, big                      b) big, old, wooden  
c) wooden, old, big                      d) big, wooden, old

68. Look at that .....necklace. **WB**

- a) long, pretty, gold                      b) long, gold, pretty  
c) pretty, long, gold                      d) pretty, gold, long

69. I have a smaller .....you can try on. **WB**

- a. ones                      b. these                      c. those                      d. one

70. What's..... small thing by my chair ? **WB**

- a this                      b. these                      c. those                      d. ones

71. Which dress are you going to wear ? This one or those..... **WB**

- a one                      b. ones                      c. dress                      d. a dress

72. Where did you get.....sunglasses? **SB**

- a this                      b. they                      c. those                      d. that

73. How much are.....necklaces in the window? **WB**

- a there                      b. they                      c. those                      d. that

74. Do you prefer..... dress or that one over there? **SB**

- a this                      b. these                      c. those                      d. that

75. I like.....smart, red, cotton T-shirt. **SB**

- a that                      b. these                      c. there                      d. there

76. Can I buy.....earrings in the window? **SB**

- a there                      b. they                      c. those                      d. that

77..Should I buy the red chair or the black .....? **WB**

- a. one                      b) once                      c. one's                      d. ones

78- Should I buy the red chairs or the black.....? **SB**

- a. one                      b. once                      c. ones'                      d. ones

79. Farida is going.....the race. **WB**

- a. win                      b. to won                      c. winning                      d. to win

80. The boy and his father.....watch a football match. **SB**

- a. is going to                      b. are going to                      c. going to                      d. are going

81. The students.....the school at 6.30 on 6 June. **SB**

- a. is leaving                      b. going to leave                      c. leaving                      d. are leaving

82. Judy.....a museum in nine days' time. **WB**

- a. going to visit                      b. visiting                      c. is visiting                      d. visited

83. I'm.....the dentist at 6:30 next Thursday. **SB**

- a. visits                      b. visiting                      c. to visit                      d. visited

84. Judy.....tennis this evening. **SB**

- a. plays                      b. play                      c. played                      d. is playing

85- Where.....going to go for your next holiday? **SB**

- a. you are                      b. do you                      c. are you                      d. you do

86- How are you going to.....your English? **SB**

- a. improve                      b. improving                      c. improves                      d. improved



a. Are you recycling                      b. Do you recycle  
c. Are you going to recycle              d. Did you recycle -

88- Look at the black clouds ! It.....soon. **WB**  
a. is going to rain              b. is raining              c. rains              d. rain

89. I was playing tennis with my sister when it.....to rain. **SB**  
a. was starting              b. started              c. starts              d. start

90. Now I find science very difficult so I don't think I.....be a scientist. **SB**  
a. will              b. won't              c. shouldn't              d. should

91. My village didn't.....to have any tourists. **WB**  
a. use              b. using              c. used              d. use to

92. What do you want.....in the future ? **WB**  
a. study              b. to study              c. studies              d. studying

93. I think they.....down some trees to build a new hotel. **WB**  
a. will cut              b. cut              c. are cutting              d. to cut

94. At the moment, my brother.....in a bank. **WB**  
a. work              b. worked              c. working              d. is working

95. Nadia looked at the menu and.....to have fish with rice. **WB**  
a. decided              b. decides              c. decide              d. deciding

96. I .....Lina's tooth is hurting her. You can see from her body language. **WB**  
a. thinks              b. think              c. thought              d. thinking

97. Let's.....to make her laugh. **WB**  
a. tried              b. tries              c. try              d. trying

98. Good idea.....about singing a funny song ? **WB**  
a. Who              b. When              c. How              d. Why

99. You.....be careful about how you use your body and voice. **WB**  
a. shouldn't              b. should              c. will              d. would

100. Mariam is good at languages. She.....French, Spanish and German. **WB**  
a) will speak              b) spoke              c) is speaking              d. speaks

101. She can't come to the phone now because she..... for tomorrow's test. **WB**  
a) studies              b) is studying              c) will study              d. has studied

102. Yesterday at nine, he.....in front of his computer. **WB**  
a) sits              b) sat              c) sit              d. was sitting

103. A You should never drink sea water because there is .....salt in it. **WB**  
a. not enough              b. too many              c. too much              d. a few

104. Dalida always .....olives with her salad, but not too many. **WB**  
a. much              b. a little              c. enough              d. a few

105. Add..... salt to the chips, but not too much. **WB**  
a. much              b. many              c. a few              d. a little

106. Children should drink.....milk to have strong bones. **SB**  
a. little              b. much              c. any              d. few

107. There are.....types of healthy snacks at this restaurant. **SB**  
a. a little              b. any              c. much              d. a few

108. I cannot believe that you.....say these words. It is very easy. **WB**  
a. aren't able to.              b. can              c. know how to              d. don't know

109.....how to answer the dialogue question ? **SB**  
a. Have you know              b. Are you know  
c. Do you know              d. Were you know

a. used to play      b. used to playing      c. use to play      d. use to playing

111. Water always.....at 100 degrees.      (SB)  
a. is boiling      b. boils      c. boiled      d. was boiling

112. When I phoned my mother, she.....lunch.      (SB)  
a. cooked      b. cooks      c. is cooking      d. was cooking

113. Hamza intends to buy a new laptop. He..... it  
a. is buying      b. will buy      c. is going to buy      d. buys

114. I hope the clever jacket.....soon.  
a) will use      b) will used      c) will be use      d) will be used

115.....some rice with fish ?  
a. Do you like      b. Have you got      c. Would you like      d. Is there

116. Nabil and Emad ..... to play together, they are free.  
a) can      b) is able      c) knows      d) are

117. She gave him a/an..... vase.  
a) small, Egyptian, black      b) black, Egyptian, small  
c) small, black, Egyptian      d) Egyptian, small, black

118. could you teach me how..... the violin?  
a. plays      b. play      c. playing      d. to play

119. ....sugar is bad for health.  
a. Enough      b. Too many      c. Too much      d. A little

120. Do you think .....join the basketball team?  
a) I should      b) should I      c) should      d) shouldn't

121. If we have more free time, we will.....visit our grandparents  
a) able to      b) be able to      c) be able      d) able

122. We aren't taking a bus. We.....a train at 7 p.m.  
a. caught      b. are catching      c. catching      d. going to catch

123. Watch out! The baby .....  
a. will fall      b. is falling      c. is going to fall      d. will be fallen

124. Where.....to spend your next weekend ?  
a. are you going      b. you are going  
c. you were going      d. were you going

125. My father didn't.....to have a mobile when he was young.  
a. using      b. uses      c. used      d. use

126 "Would you like some more coffee?" "Just .....  
a. a few      b. much      c. a lot      d. a little

127 There are.....expensive new flats next to the river.  
a) an      b) a      c) any      d. some

128. It's very quiet. There are.....people here today.  
a. many      b. a few      c. a little      d. a lot of

129. I..... see without my glasses.  
a) don't know      b) not able to      c) no able to      d) can't

130. She.....know how to cook at all.  
a) isn't      b) hasn't      c) doesn't      d) can't

131. We have three children. The oldest.....is 15 years old.  
a. one      b) ones      c. one's      d. ones'



## السؤال الخامس (أكمل بالشكل الصحيح للكلمات ما بين القوسين)

1. Cafes.....(closing) in the future. **SB**
2. I hope there .....(is) less air pollution. **WB**
3. I'm sure people.....(use) drones in the future. **SB**
4. I think we.....(do) shopping online more. **WB**
5. Mona will look online for a new phone when she .....(get) home. **SB**
6. Hassan .....(not use) the internet to buy food when he is older. **SB**
7. Who will I talk to if I.....(not know) anyone at the school ? **WB**
8. If you ..... (thinks) that your friend is addicted to social media, you should advise him. **SB**
9. When you drop rubbish on the floor, you ..... (pick) it up. **WB**
10. If they don't change, maybe you should .....(finding) some new friends. **SB**
11. They should check that you can't buy anything when you.....(played) games online. **SB**
12. People who are addicted to eating sweets should..... (tries) eating fruit instead. **WB**
- 13.If there.....(be) a new student in our class, we should talk to him / her. **WB**
- 14.If we want to stop climate change, we.....(stopped) cutting down trees. **WB**
- 15.This machine won't.....(being) able to fly very high.
- 16.I won't watch TV tonight if I.....(went) out.
- 17.If I buy everything online, I .....(not be able to) go shopping with my friends
18. Please,.....(adding) some olive oil on salad. **SB**
- 19.....(Heats) some oil in a pan. **WB**
- 20.....(Not boil) oil more than one time. **SB**
- 21.....(Turns) the lights off before you sleep. **WB**
22. When she is playing netball, she drinks.....(a few) water. **WB**
23. I eat.....(a little) healthy snacks. **SB**
24. I eat.....(a lot) rice and pasta every day. **SB**
25. Would you like.....(any) coffee. **SB**
- 26.".....(Would) you like coffee?" "No, I don't. I prefer tea. **SB**
- 27.....(Not) add too much salt to the food, please. **SB**
- 28.Can you.....(sewing)? **WB**
- 29.Do you know how.....(make) a sculpture? **WB**
- 30.Maher is able.....(play) musical instruments. **WB**
- 31.A firefighter .....(be) able to stop fires. **WB**
- 32.....(Able) you play football or tennis? **WB**
- 33.It's a / an.....(colourful, cotton, old) scarf. **SB**
- 34.I like.....(those) black, leather handbag! Is it new? **SB**
- 35.....(These) birds are flying very high. **WB**
36. I bought.....(this) shoes last week at the market. **SB**
- 37.It's a .....(purple, nice, wool) jumper. **SB**
- 38.It's a .....(linen, beautiful, blue) dress. **WB**
- 39.Look at that.....(pretty, gold, long) necklace.
40. I.....(going to) help my father. **SB**
41. What are you going.....(do) ? **WB**
42. He is.....(goes) to throw away his old phone. **SB**
43. I.....(visit) the dentist at 4:30 next Thursday. **SB**
44. What are you.....(do) this afternoon ? **SB**

45. Judy is.....(plays) tennis this evening. **SB**
- 46.He.....(visit) the Egyptian Museum tomorrow. He bought the tickets.
- 47- At the moment, we.....( stay) in a small hotel near the lake. **SB**
- 48- My cousins ..... (arrived) at lunchtime tomorrow at 11 am. **SB**
- 49.The boy and his father are going to.....(watching) a football match. **WB**
- 50- Lara is.....(play) tennis at 4 o'clock tomorrow. **SB**
- 51- Fawzy.....(not work) next week because he has a holiday. **SB**
52. Hassan will be sad if he.....(got) low marks.. **SB**
53. My village..... (not use) have any tourists, but now
- 54.lots of visitors .....(comes) here every year. **WB**
55. At the moment, I .....(do) an English exercise. **WB**
56. Last year, we.....(have) visitors from China and Japan. **WB**
57. Ali.....(feel) ill, so I don't think he will come out this evening. **WB**
58. When I.....(be) young, I wanted to be a scientist. **SB**
59. If I'm not ill, I .....(not take) the medicine.
- 60.I think Basem.....(buy) a car in the future.
61. Do you think hend.....(get) high marks in the exams ?
62. There.....( aren't )enough milk to make hot chocolate.
- 63.There is.....( too many) salt in this recipe
- 64.Add..... ( a few )sugar to the tea, I don't like much sugar.
- 65.What..... (I do) if I've a problem ?
- 66.When you go to bed, you.....(turn ) your phone off. **SB**
- 67.If you are worried about something online, you.....(tell)someone. **SB**
- 68.I think there is .....(a few )cheese in the fridge. **SB**
- 69.Samy .....(not / able) send an email.
- 70.Mariam.....(know) how to use the tablet
- 71-A firefighter.....(are) able to stop fires.
- 72.There aren't.....(some) students in the classroom.
73. I ate.....(a little) sandwiches. They were really delicious.
74. Could you.....(to bring) me some tea, please ?
- 75.. Nabil.....(not / going) give a party next week
- 76.He has arranged everything. He.....(spend)his holiday in Paris.
77. On Tuesday , they are.....(visit) their grandparents.
- 78.. Farida is in the front. She is.....(going) win.
- 79.Hassan.....(writes) his English homework now.
- 80.Mariam.....(able) paint the door.
- 81.Tamer can.....(answers) the questions easily.
- 82.I like this.....(cotton, smart, red) T-shirt.
- 83.....(This) earrings are very nice.
84. Hala used to.....(running) fast when she was young.
- 85.Lamar.....(don't) use to read when she was five
- 86.Sama always eats.....(a lot) rice and pasta.
- 87.Where.....(do) you spend your last weekend ?
- 88.Shall I.....(bought) some cakes and fruit ?
89. Sara usually.....(put) on black shoes.
90. while I.....(walk) to school, I saw an old friend.



## السؤال السادس (البراجراف) او الایمیل

### **The importance of inventions**

Inventions are very important because they make our life easier and better. I think scientists will invent new headphones, which can translate any languages into your language. I also think they will invent a new machine that can push you into the air at the speed of a fast car. It's half-motorbike and half-helicopter. They will probably invent a new jacket. It uses an app to make you warmer when the weather is cold. There will be new roads that can change roads into solar panels. These roads use strong glass that you can drive on and make electricity at the same time.

### **Online shopping**

Some people think shopping online is great. They think it saves time because they don't spend much time travelling to the shops. They can stay at home and buy anything they want in a few minutes. They think that they have many choices online. In their view, shopping online will make fewer cars on the streets, so there will be less pollution. On the other hand, some people don't like shopping online. They say they always have a wrong delivery when they shop online. They don't like to waste time waiting for a delivery. They prefer to try things and see materials before buying them.

### **Your favourite snack**

### **Your favourite recipe & food**

We like to eat snacks. They are delicious and light. I love hawawshi. It is my favourite snack. I often have it when I get home from school. It is easy to make. First, you need some nice bread. Then you put some meat and vegetables inside the bread. You can put some salt on it, too. I don't like to have any salt because it is not very healthy. Now you cook it in the oven. It is delicious! My mother makes nice hawawshi for me when she has more free time. Hawawshi is healthier when mum makes it at home. Do you have any favourite snacks?

### **Healthy food & Healthy diet**

If you want to be healthy, you should be careful about what you eat. Not all kinds of foods are healthy. Fast food isn't healthy food as it has a lot of sugar, fat and salt. Fruits and vegetables are very healthy food. They have a lot of vitamins and natural sugar which are good for your body. Dairy products like milk and cheese are very useful. They help us to have strong bones. Meat and nuts have protein in them, so we need them to have a strong body. To conclude, we should have healthy diet to live longer and healthier.

### **The dangers of technology & Problems with technology**

Technology has made our life easier and better. Although it's hard to live without modern technology, it can be bad for your health. Many people text, check social media or watch videos online late into the night. Then they don't get enough sleep. If you spend a lot of time on screens, you can have eye problems and headaches. Listening to loud music or films through headphones can damage your hearing. Many people spend hours playing video games or watching TV. They don't spend enough time outside doing exercise. If you don't become addicted to technology, you will be fine.

### **Difficulties that disabled people have**

We see disabled people around us. There are blind people who can't see. There are deaf people who can't hear. There are some people who can't walk. They are useful to our country. Some of them do important jobs. Try to help disabled people. Do not leave bags on the floor on public means of transport. Tell a blind person about objects on the street. Shout at a person if you think they can't hear you. Ask a person in a wheelchair if they need help. We should all treat them as normal people like us



### **The environment**

Our natural environment gives us everything that we need. We get air, water, food, and many other things from the environment. We can save the environment by making sure that we take care of the nature We should save water. Water is very important in our environment, so we should never pollute water. We can recycle many things instead of throwing them away. Trees are good for the environment and help reduce air pollution. We should plant more trees. This will help to improve the size of natural places for animals. We should teach our children to look after the environment.

### **"A special occasion you are going to"**

I am going to a special occasion next week. My friend's sister is getting married next Sunday. He invited me to the wedding. It will be a big party. It will be in a big hotel. Unfortunately, I don't have something new to wear. I want to .took smart in the party. I will go to a clothes shop tomorrow. I will buy a jacket ,I saw it in its window last week. I will buy a new pair of shoes, too. I like black leather shoes. I think these items will be perfect for this occasion

### **Plans for next holiday & A school trip**

We are going to go on a school trip. We are going to Ras Mohammed. We are going to meet at the school gates tomorrow morning. The bus is going to leave from the school at 6.30 am. It is returning in five days' time at 12.30 pm on Thursday. We make sure that we have suitable clothes for the swimming and diving trips to the coral reefs on Monday and Tuesday. We will also need good trainers and sunhats for the visit to the mangrove forest on Wednesday. We will take part in the conservation project in the mangrove forest. We will help to plant new trees.

### **Egyptian linen and cotton**

Egypt is famous for growing crops to make material. The Ancient Egyptians grew plants by the Nile to make linen. They used it to make clothes. Today, Egyptian cotton is famous all over the world because it is very good. The climate and soil in Egypt are perfect for growing cotton. It is often used to make luxury clothes and things for homes. There area lot of people working in the cotton industry. They still use water from the Nile for the crops. Cotton uses a lot of water and chemicals to grow. However, the government is trying to help farmers to protect the environment and use less water

### **. Someone in your family that you are proud of**

From : Ramypost@gmail.com

To : salah666@yahoo.com

Subject : Someone in my family that I am proud of

,Dear Salah

How are you? How is your family? I write this email to tell you about my family. I live with my parents, a brother and two sisters. My grandparents live with us. I am so proud of my grandfather. He doesn't work now. He was a famous musician in the past. He played the violin. He played in a famous orchestra. Many people know him. They like his music very much. You can see his shows on Youtube. I'd like to know about your family, too. Write to me soon. With my best wishes

### **A review of a museum/a visit to the museum**

Egypt has many famous and interesting museums. There are new and ancient museums in Egypt, but I prefer the ancient ones. I visited the Textile Museum in Cairo. I liked it very much. You can see many arts there. The museum has lots of clothes from different times in history I thought the clothes from Ancient Egypt were fantastic. You can know a lot of information about life in the past from the statues there. My favourite thing was the Islamic area where you can see different kinds of calligraphy. If you want to take photos, it is a good idea to take a good camera, because the museum is quite dark